1	Experimental Investigation of Magnetohydrodynamic
2	Flow For An Intense Proton Target
3	A Dissertation Presented
4	by
5	Hee Jin Park
6	to
7	The Graduate School
8	in Partial Fulfillment of the
9	Requirements
10	for the Degree of
11	Doctor of Philosophy
12	in
13	Mechanical Engineering
14	Stony Brook University
15	December 2009

16	Stony Brook University
17	The Graduate School
18	Hee Jin Park
19	We, the dissertation committee for the above candidate for the
20	Doctor of Philosophy degree,
21	hereby recommend acceptance of this dissertation.
22	Harold G. Kirk, Dissertation Co-Advisor, Physicist, Department of Physics, Brookhaven National Laboratory
23	Foluso Ladeinde, Dissertation Co-Advisor, Professor, Department of Mechanical Engineering
24	Thomas Cubaud, Chairperson of Defense, Professor, Department of Mechanical Engineering
25	Kirk T. McDonald , Outside Member, Professor, Physics Department, Princeton University
26	James Glimm, Outside Member, Professor, Department of Applied Math. & Stat., Stonybrook University
27	This dissertation is accepted by the Graduate School.

Lawrence Martin Dean of the Graduate School

29	Abstract of the Dissertation
30	Experimental Investigation of Magnetohydrodynamic
31	Flow For An Intense Proton Target
32	by
33	Hee Jin Park
34	Doctor of Philosophy
35	in
36	Mechanical Engineering
37	Stony Brook University
38	2009

39 Efficient production of pions can be achieved by colliding an intense proton beam with a high-Z target. It is required to investigate the effect of Hg jet 40 disruption by the interaction of an intense proton beam for high power target 41 design. The experiment of mercury (Hg) jet on the interaction of an intense 42**43** proton beam in magnetic fields has been carried out. The primary diagnostics in the experiment employed the technique of back-illuminated laser shadow $\mathbf{44}$ photography to freeze the transient events. The images are recorded by several $\mathbf{45}$ high speed cameras. The performance of the optical diagnostic system is **46** 47 presented. Flowing mercury in magnetic fields causes induced currents, which produce distortions of the mercury jet. The various effects of Lorentz force 48 induced by magnetic field to liquid flow is investigated in a stability analysis **49**

50	of the conducting flow in the presence of magnetic fields. Also, the role of
51	joule damping as a loss on a time scale of magnetic damping term in global
52	kinetic energy is discussed. Quantitative and qualitative data analysis using
53	image processing based on statistic approach is described. The experimental
54	measurements of jet distortion as well as flowing velocity of Hg jet in magnetic
55	fields through image processing are presented. In experiment, it is observed
56	that the imposition of magnetic field tends to suppress the fluctuating motion
57	in Hg jet and correspondingly the jet surface is more stabilized, where Re is
58	turbulent and Re_m is 0.26. Numerical Monte Carlo simulation for calculation
59	of energy deposition by proton beam to Hg jet in magnetic fields is performed
60	based on the jet shape, trajectory, and proton beam spot size from experiment.
61	The jet disruption, the filament velocity on the jet surface by the impact of
62	high energy of protons up to 30 Tp, and magnetic field effect to its suppression
63	up to 15 T as well as energy deposition to Hg jet are presented. Finally, the
64	experimental results investigate the performance and feasibility of utilizing
65	liquid jet as a high power target for future particle accelerator.

iv

Table of Contents

67	\mathbf{Li}	List of Figures xx						
68	\mathbf{Li}	List of Tables xx						
69	A	cknov	wledge	ments xx	cvii			
70	No	omen	ıclatur	e xx	cxii			
71	1	Intr	oducti	on	1			
72		1.1	Neutri	no Factory For High Power Neutrino Beam	1			
73			1.1.1	The concept of neutrino factory	1			
74			1.1.2	Neutrino physics	3			
75		1.2	A High	h Power Target For Neutrino Factory	4			
76			1.2.1	Material consideration for a high power target	4			
77			1.2.2	Moving metallic target for pion production	4			
78			1.2.3	Free mercury jet flow in magnetic field for a high power				
79				target	5			
80			1.2.4	Impact of the MHD mercury jet experiment for an intense				
81				proton target	8			
82		1.3	Mercu	ry Target Issues	9			

83			1.3.1	Mercury jet disruption by energy deposition from an	
84				intense proton beam	9
85			1.3.2	Magnetohydrodynamic issues in mercury jet target 1	.0
86			1.3.3	Overview of experimental investigation of MHD flow and	
87				discussion	.2
88	2	Mag	gnetoh	ydrodynamics of Conducting Flow in Magnetic Field	24
89		2.1	Govern	ning Equations for MHD Flow	26
90			2.1.1	Electromagnetic equations	26
91				2.1.1.1 electromagnetic relation in a linear material . 2	27
92				2.1.1.2 Maxwell's equations	28
93			2.1.2	The Navier Stokes and magnetic induction equations in	
94				a conducting liquid flow	30
95				2.1.2.1 magnetic Reynolds number	32
96				2.1.2.2 frozen-in theorem in magnetic induction equation 3	34
97				2.1.2.3 the diffusion limit in induction equation 3	34
98		2.2	The E	nergy Equation in MHD	35
99			2.2.1	Energetics and effects of Lorentz force 3	36
100			2.2.2	Proton beam induced energy deposition and equation of	
101				state	37
102			2.2.3	Magnetic damping with joule dissipation	39
103		2.3	Vortic	ity Equations in MHD flow 4	12
104			2.3.1	Governing equations for vorticity	12
105			2.3.2	Vorticity suppression	14
106				2.3.2.1 spanwise magnetic field effect to vorticity suppression	n 44

107			2.3.2.2	$longitudinal \ and \ transverse \ magnetic \ field \ effect$	
108				to vorticity suppression	45
109	2.4	One D	imensiona	al Pipe Flow in Transverse Magnetic Field	47
110		2.4.1	Non-dim	ensional form of the governing equations using	
111			cylindric	al coordinates	48
112			2.4.1.1	uncoupled governing equations	48
113			2.4.1.2	boundary conditions in pipe flow	49
114		2.4.2	Exact so	lutions of pipe flow in magnetic field	49
115	2.5	Stabili	ty of Con	ducting Flow in a Magnetic Field	51
116		2.5.1	Propaga	tion of waves at an interface separating two flows	
117			in magne	etic field	52
118		2.5.2	Magnetie	c pressure and tension	53
119 3	\mathbf{Exp}	erimer	ntal Met	hod for Investigation of Mercury Jet Flow	
119 3 120	Exp in N	erimer ⁄Iagnet	ntal Met ic Field	hod for Investigation of Mercury Jet Flow	59
119 3 120 121	Exp in N 3.1	erimer ⁄Iagnet Optica	n tal Met ic Field	hod for Investigation of Mercury Jet Flow stics as a Principal Diagnostics of High Power	59
 119 3 120 121 122 	Exp in N 3.1	erimer Magnet Optica Target	ntal Met ic Field d Diagnos Experim	hod for Investigation of Mercury Jet Flow stics as a Principal Diagnostics of High Power ent	59 60
 119 3 120 121 122 123 	Exp in N 3.1	Derimer Magnet Optica Target 3.1.1	ntal Met ic Field al Diagnos Experim Working	hod for Investigation of Mercury Jet Flow stics as a Principal Diagnostics of High Power ent principle of shadowgraph for optical diagnostics	59 60 60
 119 120 121 122 123 124 	Exp in N 3.1	Derimer Magnet Optica Target 3.1.1 3.1.2	ntal Met ic Field il Diagnos Experim Working Developi	hod for Investigation of Mercury Jet Flow stics as a Principal Diagnostics of High Power ent principle of shadowgraph for optical diagnostics ment of optical diagnostic system	59 60 60 62
 119 120 121 122 123 124 125 	Exp in N 3.1	Optica Optica Target 3.1.1 3.1.2	ntal Met ic Field d Diagnos Experim Working Developi 3.1.2.1	hod for Investigation of Mercury Jet Flow stics as a Principal Diagnostics of High Power ent	 59 60 60 62 63
 119 120 121 122 123 124 125 126 	Exp in N 3.1	Optica Aagnet Optica Target 3.1.1 3.1.2	ntal Met ic Field d Diagnos Experim Working Develop 3.1.2.1 3.1.2.2	hod for Investigation of Mercury Jet Flow stics as a Principal Diagnostics of High Power ent	 59 60 60 62 63 t
 119 120 121 122 123 124 125 126 127 	Exp in N 3.1	Optica Aagnet Optica Target 3.1.1 3.1.2	ntal Met ic Field il Diagnos Experim Working Develop 3.1.2.1 3.1.2.2	hod for Investigation of Mercury Jet Flow stics as a Principal Diagnostics of High Power ent	 59 60 60 62 63 <i>t</i> 67
 119 120 121 122 123 124 125 126 127 128 	Exp in N 3.1	Optica Aagnet Optica Target 3.1.1 3.1.2	ntal Met ic Field d Diagnos Experim Working Develop 3.1.2.1 3.1.2.2 3.1.2.3	hod for Investigation of Mercury Jet Flow stics as a Principal Diagnostics of High Power ent	 59 60 60 62 63 t 67 68
 119 120 121 122 123 124 125 126 127 128 129 	Exp in N 3.1	Optica Target 3.1.1 3.1.2	ntal Met ic Field al Diagnos Experim Working Develop 3.1.2.1 3.1.2.2 3.1.2.3 3.1.2.4	hod for Investigation of Mercury Jet Flow stics as a Principal Diagnostics of High Power ent	 59 60 62 63 t 67 68 71

131			3.1.3	Schematic of electronic trigger and high speed camera	
132				control	73
133		3.2	Windo	ws Consideration as Viewports for Observation	75
134			3.2.1	Fiducial mark on windows	75
135			3.2.2	Impact resistance test	76
136			3.2.3	Pressure leaking test of sapphire windows	76
137		3.3	Integra	ated Experimental Setup for High Power Target	77
138			3.3.1	Mercury loop system in solenoid magnet	77
139				3.3.1.1 the considerations in nozzle design	78
140			3.3.2	Water jet observation for nozzle performance test $\ . \ .$	79
1 / 1	1	Fwn	onimor	tal Investigation of Monaumy Lat Flow in Magnatia	
141	4	Exp	d .	ital investigation of Mercury Jet Flow in Magnetic	00
142		F lel	as		90
143		4.1	Image	Analysis for Data Reduction	91
144			4.1.1	Image acquisition	91
145			4.1.2	Image processing	92
146			4.1.3	Study on the scaling length and the location of center of	
147				window \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots	94
148		4.2	Motion	n of Mercury Jet and Stability in Magnetic Field	96
149			4.2.1	Jet deflection and surface flattening	96
150			4.2.2	Trajectory of mercury jet projectile in magnetic field .	102
151		4.3	Dynan	nics of Liquid Jet Flow From Nozzle	105
152			4.3.1	Jet flow in surrounding medium	105
153			4.3.2	Pressure loss and magnetic effect to the Hg delivery pipe	107
154				4.3.2.1 pressure loss in pipe flow	109
155				4.3.2.2 the measurement of wall tap pressure	113

156	5	Inte	Interaction of an Intense Proton Beam with Hg Jet in Magnetic				
157		Fiel	d			133	
158		5.1	High B	Energy Pro	oton Beam Structure	133	
159			5.1.1	Proton s	ynchrotron machine	133	
160			5.1.2	Proton b	eam pulse length	135	
161			5.1.3	Proton b	eam envelope by optics and camera screen $\ . \ .$	136	
162		5.2	MARS	Simulati	on for Energy Deposition to Mercury Jet by		
163			Proton	Beam .		138	
164			5.2.1	Physics r	nodel	138	
165			5.2.2	Mercury	jet modeling in MARS code	139	
166			5.2.3	Energy d	eposition to mercury jet	140	
167				5.2.3.1	$effect \ of \ magnetic \ field \ on \ energy \ deposition$.	140	
168				5.2.3.2	effect of proton beam spot size on energy deposition	on 142	
169		5.3	Observ	vation of I	nteraction and Hg Jet Response to The Energy		
170			Deposi	ition by P	roton Beam	145	
171			5.3.1	Hg jet pr	essurization by energy deposition of proton bear	m145	
172			5.3.2	Observat	ion of proton beam interaction and jet breakup	146	
173				5.3.2.1	$energy\ deposition\ calculation\ with\ low\ intensity$		
174					of proton beam and its observation \ldots .	147	
175				5.3.2.2	$energy\ deposition\ calculation\ with\ high\ intensity$		
176					of proton beam and its observation \ldots .	148	
177			5.3.3	Hg jet dis	sruption and magnetic suppression of the disruption	on148	
178				5.3.3.1	characteristics of beam structure in disruption		
179					length, harmonic 8 and 16	149	
180				5.3.3.2	disruption length with 14 GeV proton beam $$.	150	

181				5.3.3.3	disruption length with 24 GeV proton beam $$.	151
182				5.3.3.4	validation of measurements of Viewport 3 through	'n
183					comparison with Viewport 4	153
184				5.3.3.5	disruption measurement in pump-probe condition	ļ,
185					as a check of experiment	153
186		5.4	Disrup	otion of H	g Jet By Energy Deposition	154
187	6	Mer	cury J	let Surfa	ce Development in Magnetic Field	188
188		6.1	Filame	ent Model	on Jet Surface	188
189			6.1.1	Geometr	y of viewing mercury filaments	188
190			6.1.2	Distribut	tion of filaments on jet surface	190
191			6.1.3	Estimati	on of filaments velocity	191
192		6.2	Observ	vation of l	Filaments Development on Mercury Jet Surface	192
193			6.2.1	Image ca	libration	192
194				6.2.1.1	image calibration with proton beam arrival signa	l192
195				6.2.1.2	time delay structure of proton beam to light	
196					source triggering	193
197			6.2.2	Paramet	er optimization with uncertainty	194
198				6.2.2.1	nonlinear curve fit for estimation of model	194
199				6.2.2.2	Levenberg-Marquardt minimization	197
200				6.2.2.3	chi-square probability	199
201			6.2.3	Filament	s distribution and uncertainty of measurement	200
202				6.2.3.1	onset of filamentation on jet surface \ldots .	200
203				6.2.3.2	$measurement\ of\ traveled\ distance\ of\ filament\ .$	201
204			6.2.4	Linear re	egression with the first order polynomial	202
205				6.2.4.1	$curve \ fit \ function \ . \ . \ . \ . \ . \ . \ . \ . \ . \ $	202

206				6.2.4.2	parameter estimation using multiple position of	
207					filaments	203
208				6.2.4.3	$\mathit{filament}\ \mathit{velocity}\ \mathit{distribution}\ \mathit{on}\ \mathit{jet}\ \mathit{surface}\ .$.	204
209		6.3	Veloci	ty of Fila	ments on Mercury Jet Surface	206
210			6.3.1	Magneti	c dissipation of energy	206
211			6.3.2	Time res	sponse of filaments in magnetic field	206
212			6.3.3	Beam in	duced filaments velocity in magnetic field	207
213				6.3.3.1	filaments velocity with 14 GeV beam in magnetic	
214					field	207
215				6.3.3.2	filaments velocity with 24 GeV beam in magnetic	
216					field	208
217				6.3.3.3	filament velocity measurement in pump-probe	
218					condition as a check of experiment \ldots .	209
219		6.4	Filame	ent Veloci	ty on Jet Surface By Energy Deposition	210
220	7	Con	clusio	ns		226
221	Bi	bliog	ranhy			234
<i>22</i> 1	DI	BIIOg	siapity			204
222	A	Tab	ular D	ata for C	Chapter 3, Chapter 4, Chapter 5, and Chapt	er 6242
223		A.1	Specifi	ications of	f Optics	242
224		A.2	Mercu	ry Proper	ties	244
225		A.3	Specifi	ications of	f Hg Pressure Sensor	245
226		A.4	Measu	rement of	f Events with Pump-Probe Conditions	246
227		A.5	Beam	Program	List and Disruption Length Measurements	247
228	в	Ima	ge Dat	ta for Cl	napter 6	258

229		B.1	Images	s for Filament Velocity Measurement at Viewport 2	258
230	С	Mat	hemat	ical Derivation for Chapter 2	275
231		C.1	The G	overning Equations of MHD Flow in Cylindrical Coordinate	es275
232		C.2	Deriva	tion of Rayleigh's Instability at An Interface Separating	
233			Two F	lows in Magnetic Field	277
234			C.2.1	Kinematic boundary condition at interface	277
235			C.2.2	Hydrodynamic stability in magnetic field	278
236			C.2.3	Dynamic boundary condition at interface	279

237 List of Figures

238	1.1	Pion yield versus atomic mass number of the target at three	
239		proton beam energies (Osaki, 2001 and Mokhov, 2000)	16
240	1.2	Pion yield from Hg targets versus tilt angle between the target/bear	m
241		axis and the solenoid axis and versus the radius of the target	
242		(Osaki, 2001 and Mokhov, 2000). a.) Pion yield versus tilt	
243		angle. b.) Pion yield versus target radius.	17
244	1.3	Geometry of key elements of target system and Viewports, showing	
245		the overlap between the mercury jet, magnetic axis, and the	
246		proton beam. a.) Top view. b.) Side view	18
247	1.4	Schematics of the relative overlap between proton beam axis,	
248		Hg jet axis , and solenoid magnet axis. \ldots . \ldots . \ldots .	19
249	1.5	Photographs of the entire MERIT experiment. a.) Sectional	
250		side view of mercury loop system integrated with 15 T solenoid	
251		magnet. b.) Fabricated mercury loop system assembled with	
252		15 T solenoid magnet (Top view).	20
253	1.6	Operation of Hg loop system and pulsed 15 T solenoid magnet.	
254		a.) Hg loop system command (Graves, 2007). b.) Calculated	
255		behavior of the 15 T magnet during a pulse (Kirk, 2008)	21

256	1.7	Cryogenic process of cooling 15 T solenoid magnet (Haug, 2009).	
257		a.) Cooling of proximity cryogenics. b.) Magnet cooldown. c.)	
258		Magnet at 80 K. d.) Emptying of the magnet cryostat. e.)	
259		Magnet pulse. f.) Re-cooling of magnet.	22
260	1.8	Schematics of mercury loop system for MERIT experiment (Graves	,
261		2007)	23
262	2.1	Wave-shaped interface separating two different fluids traveling	
263		at different average speeds	56
264	2.2	Axes and electrodes of circular duct.	57
265	2.3	Energy decay in magnetic field. a.)Normalized energy decay.	
266		b.)Dissipation of normalized energy	58
267	3.1	Displacement of light beam for shadowgraph	80
268	3.2	Design of optical layout and installation of 4 Viewports of primary	
269		containment vessel. a.) Conceptual integration of optics to	
270		primary containment vessel. b.) Photograph of installation of	
271		optics to primary containment vessel. c.) Schematic layout of	
272		optical components.	81
273	3.3	Photograph of optical head assembly and its illumination of	
274		laser. a.) Front view of optical head assembly. b.) Side view	
275		of optical head assembly. c.) Illumination of fiber-optics head	
276		assembly.	82
277	3.4	Polished fiber end, 50 X and 800 X magnifications, respectively	83
278	3.5	Schematic of synchronized signal of high speed camera and laser	
279		pulse	84
280	3.6	The triggering time for high speed camera upon beam arrival.	85

281	3.7	Schematic of electrical triggering and high speed camera control	
282		in tunnel for experiment	86
283	3.8	Top fiducial on the front window and bottom fiducial on the	
284		rear window. a.) Photo of fiducial on the sapphire window	
285		assembled in Viewport. b.) Image of fiducial captured by camera	. 87
286	4.1	Image data conversion for image analysis. a.) Collected image	
287		data. b.) 2 bit scaled image data.	117
288	4.2	Jet height determination from image analysis. a.) Sensitivity	
289		of threshold in a 2 bit scaled image conversion. b.) Histogram	
290		of number of events in the jet height measurement. \ldots .	118
291	4.3	Mercury jet flows as observed from the 3 Viewports. The jet	
292		flows from left to right on each image. The first, second, and	
293		third columns represent Viewport 1, 2, and 3, respectively. The	
294		individual caption shows the applied magnetic induction field.	
295		The jet velocity is 15 m/s. Images on Viewport 2 has a 14°	
296		clockwise rotation due to the SMD software. a.) $B=0$ T. b.)	
297		B=0 T. c.) B=0 T. d.) B=5 T. e.) B=5 T. f.) B=5 T. g.)	
298		B=10 T. h.) B=10 T. i.) B=10 T. j.) B=15 T. k.) B=15 T. l.)	
299		B=15 Т	119
300	4.4	Same as Fig. 4.3 but with a jet velocity of 20 m/s. a.) B=0 T.	
301		b.) B=0 T. c.) B=0 T. d.) B=5 T. e.) B=5 T. f.) B=5 T. g.)	
302		B=10 T. h.) B=10 T. i.) B=10 T. j.) B=15 T. k.) B=15 T. l.)	
303		B=15 Т	120

304	4.5	Calculated solenoid magnetic induction field map. a.) Radial	
305		field map. b.) Axial field map. c.) Transverse component	
306		of magnetic induction field along jet axis. d.) Longitudinal	
307		component of magnetic induction field along jet axis	121
308	4.6	Hg jet height measurement from direct average of vertical height	
309		in magnetic fields on each image.	122
310	4.7	Comparison of Hg jet deflection ratio at 15 T to that at 10 T.	
311		a.) Numerical calculation of deflection ratio. b.) Comparison	
312		of ratio of jet deflection.	123
313	4.8	Intermittency of Hg jet at Viewport 2. The jet velocity is	
314		15 m/s. a.) B=0 T. b.) B=5 T. c.) B=10 T. d.) B=15 T	
315		(continued). \ldots	124
316	4.8	Intermittency of Hg jet at Viewport 2. The jet velocity is	
317		20 m/s. e.) B=0 T. f.) B=5 T. g.) B=10 T. h.) B=15 T	125
318	4.9	Surface fluctuations in a magnetic field	126
319	4.10	Trajectory of beam axis and Hg jet axis projectile with respect	
320		to magnetic axis in magnetic field. Solid line represents the	
321		simulated value using trajectory of projectile with different velocit	y.127
322	4.11	Hg jet angle at the center of magnetic axis (Viewport 2) as a	
323		function of magnetic field.	128
324	4.12	Boundary layer induced by a jet emerging from a nozzle	129
325	4.13	Stream velocity and boundary layer thickness for various values	
326		of density ratio.	130
327	4.14	Pipe inlet pressure for driving Hg jet. a.) Static pressure. b.)	
328		Dynamic pressure. c.) Jet velocity in nozzle (Graves, 2007).	131

329	4.15	Longitudinal Hg jet flow velocity in magnetic field. a.) Velocity	
330		at each Viewport dependent of magnetic field. b.) Averaged	
331		velocity at each Viewport independent of magnetic field	132
332	5.1	Infrastructures for experiment at CERN. a.) CERN accelerator	
333		complex and TT2 tunnel for experiment. b.) 16 harmonics of	
334		beam extraction in proton synchrotron	160
335	5.2	Installation of integrated experimental components in tunnel	
336		TT2/TT2A for high power target experiment. Extracted proton	
337		beam comes from left to right in tunnel TT2A	161
338	5.3	Schematics of beam to jet interaction in magnetic field and the	
339		location of each Viewport.	162
340	5.4	1σ proton beam size at the center of magnet by optics (Efthymiop	oulos,
341		2008). The beam spot size is given in Table 5.1	163
342	5.5	$1~\sigma$ proton beam size by camera screen (Skoro, 2008). a.)	
343		14 GeV beam. b.) 24 GeV beam	164
344	5.6	Beam size measured by phosphor screen monitor as a function	
345		of time interval between beam shots. a.) Histogram of beam	
346		size in horizontal plane. b.) Histogram of beam size in vertical	
347		plane. c.) Beam sizes distribution.	165
348	5.7	Modeling in MARS code for energy deposition calculation (Strigan	lov,
349		2009). a.) Sectional view of elliptic jet. b.) Sectional view of	
350		circular jet. c.) Side view of mercury jet	166

351	5.8	Influence of magnetic field on the energy deposition distribution	
352		to Hg jet considering experimentally measured jet parameters.	
353		Beam intensity is 2 Tp and energy deposition in J/g is averaged	
354		using Eqn. (5.6)	167
355	5.9	Azimuthal energy deposition distribution along jet axis interacting	
356		with 24 GeV proton beam. Beam intensity is 2 Tp and magnetic	
357		field is 10 T. a.) Along jet axis. Energy deposition in J/g	
358		is averaged using Eqn. (5.8). b.) Along azimuthal angle in	
359		jet cross section. Energy deposition in J/g is averaged using	
360		Eqn. (5.9).	168
361	5.10	Azimuthal energy deposition distribution along jet axis interacting	
362		with 14 GeV proton beam. Beam intensity is 2 Tp and magnetic	
363		field is 10 T. a.) Along jet axis. Energy deposition in J/g is	
364		averaged using Eqn. (5.8) . b.) Along azimuthal angle in jet	
365		cross section. Energy deposition J/g is averaged using Eqn. (5.9).	
366		169	
367	5.11	Energy deposition distribution per proton according to the variation	n
368		of beam spot size along jet axis. Magnetic field is 5 T and	
369		energy deposition in J/g is averaged using Eqn. (5.6). $\sigma_x \sigma_y$ is	
370		calculated from Fig. 5.4. \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots	170

371	5.12	Simulation of peak energy deposition per proton and total energy	
372		deposition per proton according to the beam spot sizes and	
373		beam intensities. Fits of model fits to Striganov's calculation	
374		results. Eqn. (5.10) and Eqn. (5.11) are used for fit of model of	
375		peak energy deposition and total energy deposition respectively.	
376		a.) Peak energy in J/g per proton by beam intensity. b.) Total	
377		energy in J/g per proton by beam intensity. c.) Peak energy in	
378		J/g per proton by proton beam spot size. d.) Total energy in	
379		J/g per proton by beam spot size	171
380	5.13	Simulation of peak energy deposition and total energy deposition	
381		in total number of protons. Fits of model fits to Striganov's	
382		calculation results. a.) Peak energy deposition in J/g and fit of	
383		model using Eqn. (5.12). b.) Total energy deposition in J and	
384		fit of model using Eqn. (5.13)	172
385	5.14	Photographs of the Hg jet interaction with 16 Tp, 14 GeV	
386		proton beam at 5 T. Captured at Viewport 3 at 500 $\mu \mathrm{s}$ frame	
387		rate (continued).	173
388	5.14	Photographs of the Hg jet interaction with 16 Tp, 14 GeV	
389		proton beam at 5 T. Captured at Viewport 3 at 500 $\mu {\rm s}$ frame	
390		rate (continued).	174
391	5.14	Photographs of the Hg jet interaction with 16 Tp, 14 GeV	
392		proton beam at 5 T. Captured at Viewport 3 at 500 $\mu \mathrm{s}$ frame	
393		rate	175

394	5.15	Qualitative comparison of the jet response incident by interaction	
395		of low intensity (3 Tp) of 24 GeV beam at 5 T. a.) Calculated	
396		averaged energy deposition using Eqn. (5.15) according to the	
397		vertical distance from jet center. b.) Observation of jet response	
398		by captured image.	176
399	5.16	Qualitative comparison of the jet response incident by interaction	
400		of high intensity (10 Tp) of 24 GeV beam at 10 T. a.) Calculated	
401		averaged energy deposition Eqn. (5.15) according to the vertical	
402		distance from jet center. b.) Observation of jet response by	
403		captured image.	177
404	5.17	Standard deviation of disruption length as a function of disruption	
405		length and fit of model. The fitted curve is $\sigma_{disruption} = 1.9352$	
406		$L_{disruption}^{0.3}$	178
407	5.18	Proton beam pulse structure of harmonic 8 and harmonic 16 in	
408		14 GeV and 6 Tp	179
409	5.19	Disruption length of Hg jet depending on the beam pulse structure	
410		as a function of 14 GeV beam intensity in 5 T. $Tp=10^{12}$ protons.	
411		a) Global fit of harmonic 8 and 16 using Eqn. (5.16). b.)	
412		Independent fit of harmonic 8 and 16 using Eqn. (5.16)	180
413	5.20	Disruption length of Hg jet as a function of 14 GeV beam	
414		intensity and magnetic field. Harmonic 16 with 16 bunches	
415		is used	181

416	5.21	Disruption length of Hg jet and its estimation as a function of
417		24 GeV beam intensity and magnetic field. The estimation of
418		disruption length by energy deposition calculation is compared
419		by using disruption model of Eqn. (5.17)
420	5.22	Validation of disruption measurement for the evaluation of evolution
421		of disruption length from Viewport 3. a) Disruption length at
422		Viewport 3. b.) Disruption length at Viewport 4. c.) Difference
423		of the disruption length at Viewport 3 and Viewport 4 183
424	5.23	Disruption length measurement in same conditions. Pump-probe
425		conditions with harmonic 8 and 16 bunches are used. The
426		conditions of each group in pump-probe events are given in
427		Table A.4. a.) Histogram of disruption length in each group.
428		b.) Disruption length of each group
429	5.24	Disruption of mercury jet in magnetic fields as a function of
430		total energy deposition and fit of model using Eqn. (5.18) 185
431	5.25	Disruption of mercury jet in magnetic fields as a function of
432		fluence and fit of model using Eqn. (5.18)
433	5.26	Disruption of mercury jet in magnetic fields as a function of
434		peak energy deposition and fit of model using Eqn. (5.18) 187
435	6.1	Schematic geometry of viewing mercury filaments (McDonald,
436		2008)
437	6.2	Time delay estimation of devices for triggered image calibration.
438		a.) Measurement of characteristic response of 25 laser used for
439		high speed camera at Viewport 2 (Tsang, 2006). b.) Time
440		structures between light source enabling and proton beam arrival.214

441	6.3	Photographs of filament evolution on the Hg jet surface as a	
442		function of time at 25 $\mu {\rm s}$ frame rate. The beam is 10 Tp,	
443		24 GeV. The magnetic field is 10 T. The red circle on the 4^{th}	
444		image of the top row points the filament that is used for velocity	
445		measurement in Fig. 6.8 (b).	215
446	6.4	Illustration of bilinear fit for parameters estimation. a.) Multiple	
447		data points. b.) 3 data points	216
448	6.5	Filament velocity and location on the Hg jet surface for velocity	
449		measurement of 18 points of filament. The shot condition same	
450		with Fig. 6.3. The numbers above red circles points the filament	
451		that is used for velocity estimation in Fig. 6.6 and Fig. 6.7. a.)	
452		Location of filament for measurement. b.) Filament velocity at	
453		each location.	217
454	6.6	Estimation of velocity and onset time of filaments shown in	
455		Fig. 6.3. The beam is 10 Tp with 24 GeV and magnetic field is	
456		10 T. a.) Calculated estimation of filament velocity as a function	
457		of observed onset time of filaments. $v_o=60~\mu s$ and $t_o=40~\mu s$	
458		for upwards filaments are used with Eqn. (6.5). $t_o=70~\mu s$ for	
459		downwards filaments are used. b.) Measured estimation of	
460		filament velocity.	218
461	6.7	Time response of instantaneous filament velocity at jet surface	
462		for various filaments shown in Fig. 6.5. The beam is 10 Tp,	
463		24 GeV. The magnetic field is 10 T. a.) Upper surface. b.)	
464		Lower surface	219

465	6.8	Time response of instantaneous filament velocity as a function of	
466		magnetic field. Equation (6.33) is used for measuring instantaneou	lS
467		filament velocity. The half of elapsed time between each frame is	
468		used to indicate the time at each filament velocity. a.) 14 GeV,	
469		20 Tp beam. b.) 24 GeV, 10 Tp beam	220
470	6.9	Maximum observed filament velocity as a function of 14 ${\rm GeV}$	
471		beam intensity in various magnetic field. a.) Maximum observed	
472		filament velocity. b.) Onset time of that filament. \ldots .	221
473	6.10	Maximum observed filament velocity as a function of 24 ${\rm GeV}$	
474		beam intensity in various magnetic field. a.) Maximum observed	
475		filament velocity. b.) Onset time of that filament. \ldots .	222
476	6.11	Filament velocity measurement in same conditions. Pump-probe	
477		conditions with harmonic 8 and 16 bunches are used. The	
478		conditions of each group in pump-probe events are given in	
479		Table A.4. a.) Histogram of maximum filament velocity in	
480		each group. b.) Maximum filament velocity of each group. $\ .$.	223
481	6.12	Maximum observed filament velocity as a function of peak energy	
482		deposition in various magnetic fields and fit is according to	
483		Eqn. (6.34)	224
484	6.13	Maximum observed filament velocity as a function of total energy	
485		deposition in various magnetic fields and fit is according to	
486		Eqn. (6.34)	225
487	B.1	Shot number is 11004. Photo of sequence of 15 frames of captured	
488		image, where the timing for the 1^{st} image is given in column 8	
489		in Table B.1	259

490	B.2	Location on the Hg jet surface for velocity measurement of	
491		filaments. Red circles indicate the location of filaments analysis.	
492		Shot number is 11004. a.) Illustration of measured filaments.	
493		b.) Measured velocity onset time	260
494	B.3	Shot number is 11007	261
495	B.4	Shot number is 11007. a.) Illustration of measured filaments.	
496		b.) Measured velocity onset time	262
497	B.5	Shot number is 11010	263
498	B.6	Shot number is 11010. a.) Illustration of measured filaments.	
499		b.) Measured velocity onset time	264
500	B.7	Shot number is 11021	265
501	B.8	Shot number is 11021. a.) Illustration of measured filaments.	
502		b.) Measured velocity onset time	266
503	B.9	Shot number is 11032	267
504	B.10	Shot number is 11032. a.) Illustration of measured filaments.	
505		b.) Measured velocity onset time	268
506	B.11	Shot number is 12031	269
507	B.12	Shot number is 12031. a.) Illustration of measured filaments.	
508		b.) Measured velocity onset time	270
509	B.13	Shot number is 12032	271
510	B.14	Shot number is 12032. a.) Illustration of measured filaments.	
511		b.) Measured velocity onset time	272
512	B.15	Shot number is 12033	273
513	B.16	Shot number is 12033. a.) Illustration of measured filaments.	
514		b.) Measured velocity onset time	274

515 List of Tables

516	3.1	Specifications of high speed cameras	88
517	3.2	Effects of irradiation up to an equivalent radiation dose of 1 Mrad $$	
518		on the reflectance and transmittance of the components of the	
519		optical diagnostic system. Reflectance is inferred on the Au-coated	l
520		mirror and transmittance is inferred on all other components.	89
521	4.1	Error estimation of fiducial length at each viewport	115
522	4.2	Pressure head losses by geometry in pipe for mercury loop	115
523	4.3	Parameterized coefficients, its error, and statistics summary of	
524		fit function in figures	116
525	5.1	Estimated 1 σ beam spot size at the target (Efthymiopoulos,	
526		2008). The beam spot size is plotted in Fig. 5.4	157
527	5.2	Measurement of vertical distances of jet centroid from magnetic	
528		axis and jet size for modeling in MARS code for the cases of	
529		elliptic and circular jet sectional shape	158
530	5.3	Parameterized coefficients, its error, and statistics summary of	
531		fit function in figures	159

532	6.1	Parameterized coefficients, its error, and statistics summary of	
533		fit function in figures	212
534	A.1	Specifications of optical components in optical diagnostics	242
535	A.2	Properties of mercury	244
536	A.3	Features of pressure transducer (Swagelok PTI-S-AG400-15AW)	. 245
537	A.4	Measurement of disruption and filament velocity in pump-probe	
538		conditions with 8 and 16 harmonic bunches. \ldots \ldots \ldots	246
539	A.5	Measured disruption length and beam shot program. Item	
540		1 is shot number. The first digit represents experiment run	
541		day and last 2 \sim 3 digits represent shot numbers of the day.	
542		For example, in shot 2003, 2 represents experiment day 2 and	
543		3 represents shot number 3 of experiment day 2. Item 2 is	
544		number of bunches. Item 3 is number of protons (Tp). Item	
545		4 is magnetic field (T). Item 5 is jet velocity (m/s). Item 6 is	
546		$L_{disruption}$ (m). Item 7 is $\sigma_{disruption}$ (\pm m)	247
547	B.1	Properties of shots used for filaments velocity analysis. Item 1	
548		is shot number. Item 2 is camera frame rate (μ s). Item 3 is	
549		beam energy (GeV). Item 4 is number of bunches. Item 5 is	
550		number of protons (Tp). Item 6 is magnetic field (T). Item 7 $$	
551		is nominal jet velocity (m/s). Item 8 is lag time between peak	
552		laser emission and proton beam arrival (μ s)	258

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

The author greatly appreciates the indispensable guide and constant encouragements
from Dr. Harold Kirk at Brookhaven National Laboratory and Prof. Foluso
Ladeinde, who served as the author's dissertation advisor.

The author would like to express a special appreciation to Prof. Kirk
McDonald at Princeton University and Dr. Thomas Tsang at Brookhaven
National Laboratory for their contribution to the procedures used in this work.
The author would also like to thank Prof. Thomas Cubaud for agreeing to
be the Chair of his dissertation committee, Prof. James Glimm, for agreeing
to serve on the dissertation committee, Prof. Roman Samulyak, for valuable
suggestions on the analysis of the experimental results.

This work was supported in part by the Unites States Department of 563 Energy Contract No. DE-AC02-98CH10886. The experiment was carried out 564 565 at CERN (European Organization for Nuclear Research) in Gevenva, Swizerland 566 and the analysis performed at Brookhaven National Laboratory. The text 567 of this dissertation in part is a reprint of the materials as it appears in Review of Scientific Instruments 79, 045111(2008). The co-authors listed in 568 569 the publication directed and supervised the research that forms the basis for this dissertation. 570

571 Nomenclature

В	Magnetic induction field, $T (Wb/m^2)$
\mathbf{B}_{o}	Applied magnetic field, $T (Wb/m^2)$
D	Electric displacement field, C/m^2 ; Energy dissipation, J/s
\mathbf{E}	Electric field, N/C (V/m) ; Global kinetic energy, J
Н	Magnetic field, A/m
J	Current density, A/m^2 ; Jacobian matrix
\mathbf{M}	Magnetization density, $J/(T m^3)$
Р	Polarization density, C/m^2 ; Probability; Particle momentum, $J\cdot s/m$
\mathbf{V}	Electric potential, V
A	Cross sectional area, m^2
C	Contraction coefficient; Discharge coefficient; Constant; Circumference, \boldsymbol{m}
D	Diameter of jet, m ; Vertical jet height, m
D_p	Dispersion function
E_b	Proton beam energy, eV
E_p	Energy deposition, J/g
G	Pressure ratio; Gruneisen coefficient
I_T	Intensity of light, cd
K	Loss coefficient; Bulk modulus, N/m^2
L	Characteristic length, m ; Pipe length, m ; Disruption length, m
$L^{disruption}$	Disruption length, m
N_p	Number of protons
M	Mass, kg ; Molar mass, g/mol
Р	Pressure, N/m^2 ; Probability; Momentum, eV/c

P_p	Pressure by energy deposition, N/m^2
Q	Flow rate, m^3/s
R	Gas constant, $J/(K mol)$; Radius of curvature of the centerline of the elbow, m
Т	Temperature, °C (K)
U	Mean velocity in the x coordinate direction, m/s
V	Volume, m^3
α_v	Volume coefficient of thermal expansion, K^{-1}
β	Ratio of diameter, Relativistic function
γ	Ratio of specific heats, c_p/c_v ; Relativistic function
Γ	Surface tension, N/m
δ	Kronecker delta; Boundary layer thickness, m
ϵ	Amplitude of a sinusoidal wave, m ; Random error
ε	Electrical permittivity, $F/m \ (C^2/(N \ m^2))$; Emittance
ε_o	Electrical permittivity of free space, $F/m \ (C^2/(N \ m^2))$
ζ	Intermittency factor
η	Absolute viscosity, $kg/(m s)$
θ	Angle, degree
κ	Compressibility, m^2/N
λ	Wavelength of a sinusoidal wave, m
μ	Magnetic permeability, $H/m (N/A^2)$
μ_o	Magnetic permeability of free space, $H/m (N/A^2)$
ν	Kinematic viscosity, η/ρ , m^2/s
ξ	free surface perturbation, m
ρ	Density, kg/m^3
σ	Electrical conductivity, S/m ; Standard deviation

au	Joule damping term, s; Wall shear stress, N/m^2
ϕ	Velocity potential, m^2/s ; Angle, degree
ϕ_E	Electric potential, V
χ_e	Electrical susceptibility
χ_m	Magnetic susceptibility
ψ	Stream function, m^2/s
ω	Vorticity, s^{-1}
a	Radius of circular pipe, m ; Radius of jet, m
С	Local speed of sound, m/s ; Distance m ; Wave velocity, m/s
c_p, c_v	Specific heat capacity, $J/(g K)$
d	Diameter of circular pipe, m ; Diameter of nozzle, m ; Distance, m
e	Specific internal energy, J/kg ; Surface roughness, m ; Error, %
f	Focal length, m ; Force, N ; Friction factor
g	Gravitational constant, m/s^2
h	Head loss, m
k	Boltzmann constant; Number of parameters
n	Index of refraction; Experimental data points
p	Pressure, N/m^2
r	Residual; Radial coordinates
S	Position
t	Time, s
x, y, z	Cartesian coordinates, m
v	Directional fluid velocity, m/s ; Mean velocity, m/s
Al	Alfvèn Number
Fr	Froude number

Ha	Hartmann number
Ν	Stuart number; Number of events; Augmented Jacobian matrix
Re	Reynolds number
Re_m	Magnetic Reynolds number
We	Weber number
$\nabla \cdot$	Divergence operator
$\nabla \times$	Curl operator
×	Cross product operator
	Inner product operator; Multiplication

Superscripts

/	Differentiation with respect to variable; Perturbation; Fluctuation
•	Differentiation with respect to time

Subscripts

Ι	Ion thermal
R	Reference location
Т	Transpose of matrix
a	Air
b	Beam
С	Compression
e	Electron thermal
l	Liquid

- *o* Component mean value; Initial value at the nozzle
- x, y, z Component values over the cartesian coordinates

572 Chapter 1

573 Introduction

574

Accelerator-based sources of exceptionally intense, tightly focused beams of 575 X-rays and ultraviolet radiation make possible both basic and applied research 576 577 in fields from physics to biology to technology that are not possible with more conventional equipment. The development of a high-intensity source of muons 578 579 can be useful for the production of high-energy neutrino, thereby opening the 580 door for a broad range of important new physics experiments such as neutrino 581 oscillation. The concept is to use a high-intensity proton beam incident on a $\mathbf{582}$ mercury jet to produce pions which decay to give the muons. These muons is magnetically captured, accelerated, and then inserted into a storage ring. 583

 $\mathbf{584}$

1.1 Neutrino Factory For High Power Neutrino Beam

587 1.1.1 The concept of neutrino factory

588 Accelerators are used to accelerate primary particle beams such as protons589 and electrons. The required statistics in the collision processes demand a very

1

590	high flux of primary particles. On interaction of the primary particles with
591	a target, it is possible to produce secondary beams of elementary particles
592	like pions, neutrons, and gammas. Primary protons pass through a linear
593	accelerator and further through a synchrotron, bunch compressors, and accumulators
594	to achieve a beam with a certain energy, intensity and beam structure. This
595	beam is directed toward a target. On interaction with the target, secondary
596	particles of different kinds are produced. A neutrino factory is the ultimate tool
597	for producing a high-intensity neutrino beam to study neutrino oscillations.
598	The neutrino factory is based on a new concept of an accelerator that produces
599	a high-intensity, high-energy beam of muon and electron neutrinos. It will
600	allow an investigation of a new domain in neutrino physics such as
601 602	• High intensity. Its flux is 10 ³ times greater than conventional neutrino beams.
603	\bullet High energy. It features a very high beam energy of 20 to 50 GeV.
604	• In a neutrino factory, the muon sign can be selected. Thus, it is possible
605	to deliver particles and anti-particles.
606	The basic concept of the Neutrino Factory is the production of muon
607	neutrinos and anti-electron neutrinos from the decay of muons that are circulating
608	in a storage ring. An intense proton beam is delivered to a target, where
609	pions are produced. These pions are collected in a solenoidal magnetic field,
610	which can capture both charged states of pions. The pions decay into muons
611	in a decay channel. The muon beam has both a large energy spread and

612 transverse emittance. The energy spread is reduced using a phase rotation,

613 while emittance is improved by ionization cooling. The cooled beam is accelerated

614 to energies of 20 to 50 GeV and injected into a storage ring.

615 **1.1.2**

..2 Neutrino physics

616 Muons cannot be produced directly, so pions have to be produced first. 617 The first stage of a neutrino factory is thus a high-power proton driver that 618 deliver protons onto a target, where pions are produced. These pions have 619 to be collected and transported. After about 20 m, most of the pions decay 620 into muons. A neutrino beam can be produced from the decay of high-energy 621 muons:

- **622** Pions from Proton + Material $\longrightarrow \pi^{\pm} + X$
- **623** Muons from $\pi^{\pm} \longrightarrow \mu^{\pm} \nu_{\mu}(\overline{\nu_{\mu}})$
- **624** Neutrinos from $\mu^{\pm} \longrightarrow e^{\pm} \overline{\nu_{\mu}} \nu_{e}(\nu_{\mu} \overline{\nu_{e}})$

At this stage, the muon beam has a low phase space density and resembles
more a cloud than a beam. Phase rotation as well as ionization cooling is
applied to reduce the energy spread and the emittance of the muon beam.

628 Once the beam is cooled, it can be accelerated to a final energy of 20 to
629 50 GeV. In the final stage of a neutrino factory, the accelerated muons are
630 injected into a storage ring with long straight sections.

A High Power Target For Neutrino Factory 1.2631

632

1.2.1Material consideration for a high power target

633 The intensity of muon beam is directly proportional to the power of the 634 proton beam which initiates the process. Considering that a high intensity proton beam is required in order to generate the required muons, the choice of 635 636 the target material becomes a particularly important issue. Modeling studies 637 (Osaki, Palmer, Zisman, Gallardo, 2001) point to high-Z materials being more 638 efficient at producing pions of both signs, whereas low-Z materials are better 639 at preventing the absorption of the produced pions. The pion yield per proton 640 increases with the atomic number of the target, as shown in Fig. 1.1 from 641 MARS calculation. A high-Z material is desirable because the pion production cross-section increases with increasing Z. However, the intense proton beam 642 643 would melt a target made of a solid high-Z material. A target system using 644 a flowing stream of mercury could recycle the spent target. Several types of 645 target material have been proposed including copper, graphite, and mercury. 646 Since these targets are envisaged as being stationary, one must consider 647 the problem of removing the energy deposited by the beam without interfering with the production of the particles. 648

649

Moving metallic target for pion production 1.2.2

650 While schemes for moving solid targets can be envisaged (Thieberger, Kirk, 651 Weggel, McDonald, 2003), a flowing liquid target is simpler, and mercury 652 as a high Z material presents itself as the liquid metal. The liquid target

4
should be in the form of a free jet, rather than being confined in containment, 653 654 since the beam-induced cavitation of the liquid metal can be destructive to 655 solid walls in the immediate vicinity of the interaction region. Another issue 656 associated with the proton beam is the effect of the energy that it deposits in 657 the target. The temperature of the target rises almost instantaneously after 658 the beam pulse, resulting in large internal stresses that might crack a solid 659 target or disperse a liquid target (Kirk *et al.*, 2001). In the case of a liquid 660 jet target, the dispersal of the jet by the beam should not be destructive to 661 the surrounding target system components and should not adversely affect 662 pion production during subsequent beam pulses, either on the microsecond 663 scale, if several micro-pulses are extracted from a proton synchrotron, or on the scale of the macro-pulse period. The operation of a liquid metal jet inside 664 665 a strong magnetic field raises several magnetohydrodynamic issues such as 666 possible deformation of the jet's shape and trajectory, as well as the effect of 667 the magnetic field on the beam-induced dispersal of the jet.

668 1.2.3 Free mercury jet flow in magnetic field for a high 669 power target

670 The free mercury jet in magnetic field is proposed for a high power target
671 to overcome the issues described in the above Chapter. The concept is to use a
672 high intensity proton beam incident on a Hg jet to produce pions which decay
673 to give the muons (Gabriel *et al.*, 2001). The key elements of the target system
674 are an intense proton source, mercury jet, and capture of the generated pions

675 in a high field solenoidal magnet (McDonald, 2001). The schematics of the676 key elements of the target system is described in Fig. 1.3.

677 Previous studies (Osaki, Palmer, Zisman, Gallaro, 2001) indicated that pion yield is maximized with a mercury target in the form of a 1 cm diameter 678 679 at the interacting center, tilted by about 150 milliradian with respect to the 680 magnetic axis. The target is tilted with respect to the axis of the capture 681 solenoid, thus permitting the pions, whose trajectories are spirals, to leave 682 the side of the target with a minimal probability for re-entering the target 683 volume. The pion yield per proton increases with the atomic number of the 684 target, as shown in Fig. 1.1 from MARS calculation. For 24 GeV protons, a 685 high-Z target is superior in yield. As the pions emerge from the target at large angles to the beam, and follow helical paths that may intersect the target at 686 687 more than one point, it is advantageous for the target to be in the form of a 688 narrow rod, tilted at a small angle to the magnetic axis. As shown in Fig. 1.2, 689 suitable parameters for a mercury target are a tilt angle of 150 milliradian and 690 a target radius of 5 mm.

Based on the previous studies described in the above, the experimental setup parameters are determined. The layout of experimental setup is briefly described in the below and will be more discussed in Chapter 3. Figure 1.4 shows the detailed schematic of the overlap between key components of the experiment. The velocity of the jet is 15 m/s, where the trajectory of mercury jet overlaps with the proton beam over 30 cm. The facility is a closed piping loop, constructed primarily of 316 stainless steel, and designed to circulate 698 liquid mercury. The parameters of the proton beam and solenoid system are determined by the required conditions of particle production rates (Bennett et699 700 al., 2004). Basic system parameters consist of proton energy 24 GeV, 14 GeV, and number of protons in one pulse $\approx 3 \times 10^{13}$, which was extracted from the 701 CERN(European Organization for Nuclear Research) PS(Proton Synchrotron) 702 703 in 2007. The solenoid length is 100 cm, inside radius is 7.5 cm, and a maximum 704 magnetic field is 15 T. The solenoid magnet is titled at 67 milliradian angle with respect to the beam. The beam arrives at an angle 34 milliradian with 705 respect to the jet which has a radius ≈ 0.5 cm, as schematically shown in 706 707 Fig. 1.4. The angle between moving mercury jet and magnetic axis induces 708 currents, which generates Lorentz force with a component of magnetic field. Thus, it is expected that the optimal 150 milliradian of jet axis with respect to 709 710 magnetic axis distorts jet shape (Gallardo et al., 2002). Therefore, 33 milliradian 711 of jet axis with respect to magnetic axis was designed for experiment to yield 712 minimum distortion of jet shape. The 24 GeV proton beam is directed on to the solenoid at 67 milliradian off the solenoid axis, so that most high 713momentum particles do not travel straight down the beam line (Gallardo et 714al., 2001). If there are no magnetic and gravitational effects on the mercury jet 715716 trajectory, the beam should enter at the bottom surface of Hg jet at Viewport 1, which is located at approximately 30 cm from the nozzle and the beam 717718 should exit on the top surface of Hg jet at Viewport 3, which is located at approximately 60 cm from the nozzle. The required jet velocity is determined 719 720 by two conditions: 1), the need to replenish the target before the arrival of

721 subsequent proton beam pulse, and 2), it should be high enough to overcome 722 the deceleration force induced by Lorentz force (Hassanein, Kinkashbaev, 2001). 723 Initial tests involving the interaction of proton beams on mercury targets were performed at the Brookhaven Alternating Gradient Synchrotron (AGS) 724(Kirk et al., 2001), and continued at the CERN ISOLDE facility (Lettry et 725 726 al., 2003). The BNL test featured a 24 GeV proton beam interacting with 727 a free mercury jet with a nozzle diameter of 1 cm and a velocity of 2.5 m/s. 728 The delivered proton bunch was focused to <1 mm radius, resulting in a peak 729 energy deposition of 80 J/g, delivering 24 GeV proton beam at 15 Hz (Tsoupas 730 et al., 2003). These initial tests did not have a magnetic field on the target. 731 A parallel effort was undertaken to study the effects of high velocity mercury jets in the presence of high-magnetic fields, but with no proton beam (Fabich, 732 733 2002).

1.2.4 Impact of the MHD mercury jet experiment for an intense proton target

The previous experiments did not perform the mercury jet in a high magnetic field interacting with an intense proton beam. In this work, we integrated the mercury jet, solenoid magnet, and intense proton beam all together. The performance and feasibility of utilizing liquid metal jet as a target for an intense proton beam is explored experimentally, which is an explicit objective of the experiment. The liquid jet target concept is recyclability otherwise the target would be destroyed. Therefore, the power of the target has to be

evaluated in terms of the replacing capability and validated experimentally. 743 In order to validate the performance of the target, the MHD jet behavior in 744745 a strong magnetic field has to be investigated. The response of the mercury 746 jet due to the energy deposition by interacting with an intense proton beam 747 has to be studied and the magnetic field effect to the disruption of mercury 748 jet has to be studied, as well. The experimental results reveals that the effect 749 of the Lorentz force to the jet stabilization as well as the deflection of jet. The 750 experimental results provide feasibility of utilizing liquid metal jet as a target 751for an intense proton beam. Also, the results validates the phenomenology of 752 conduction flow in magnetic field based on the MHD theory.

753 1.3 Mercury Target Issues

1.3.1 Mercury jet disruption by energy deposition from an intense proton beam

The production of large fluxes of particles using high energy, high intensity 756 757 proton pulses impinging on solid or liquid targets presents unique problems 758 which have not yet been entirely solved. The large amount of power deposition 759 required in the material coupled with the short pulse duration produce large, 760 almost instantaneous local heating. The interaction of the proton beam with the mercury target leads to very high heating rates in the target, where the 761 762 heat from the beam could melt or crack a high-Z target. Sudden energy deposition into mercury jet causes increase in temperature by specific heat 763 764 capacity. Increase in temperature causes volumetric changes by the volumetric 765 thermal expansion coefficient, which results in pressure rise analogous Young's Modulus relationship between stress and strain. Thus, strain energy is built 766 767 up in the mercury jet. This strain energy is released as kinetic energy such as 768 filaments development on jet surface. The resulting sudden thermal expansion 769 can result in damage causing stresses in solids and in the violent disruption 770 of liquid jets. The volume expansion initiates vibrations in the material. The 771amplitude of these vibrations is such that stresses that exceed the strength of 772 the material can be generated, causing mechanical failure (Thieberger *et al.*, 2003).773

774

1.3.2 Magnetohydrodynamic issues in mercury jet target

775 Liquid metal jets are proposed as potential target candidates because the 776 heat energy can be removed along with the moving liquid. For mercury, heat conduction is very effective compared to convection: thermal diffusivity is 777 dominant. In heat transfer, the Prandtl number indicates the relative thickness 778 of the momentum and thermal boundary layers. When Prandtl number is 779 780 small such as mercury, it means the heat diffuses very quickly compared to the velocity. However, there are two important problems that are associated 781782 with the use of liquid metal targets in these environments. First, as the liquid 783 jet penetrates the magnetic field, instabilities in jet motion and deceleration 784 may occur because of the large field gradients at the entrance and exit of the solenoid. The designed jet velocity is $\sim 15 \text{ m/s} \sim 20 \text{ m/s}$, considering the 785 repetition rate of target and avoidance of bending jet trajectory in order to 786

have 2 interaction length between proton beam and jet. Theses instabilities
may change the jet shape into one that is significantly less efficient for pion
production (Hassanein, Konkashbaev, 2001). Second, during the intense pulse
of energy deposition in a short time, the resultant stress could break up the
target, where the liquid jet can develop surface instabilities such as filaments
after beam interaction. These filaments may damage to surrounding facility
under operation of target because of similar characteristics of mercury to metal.

794 Mercury flow in a magnetic field experiences induced currents, which cause 795 the jet to produce transverse forces normal to jet axis direction resulting 796 deflection normal to jet axis (Gallardo et al., 2001, 2002). In addition, axial 797 currents are induced if the jet axis does not coincide with the magnetic field 798 axis. These axial currents produce elliptical distortions of the mercury jet. 799 Faraday's law can be used to obtain the azimuthal current density from changing 800 the axial field in the local coordinate system of the Hg jet. The transverse 801 component of the magnetic field normal to the jet axis also varies along the 802 trajectory of the mercury jet. The axial current density can be related to the 803 changing transverse component of the magnetic field normal to the jet axis. 804 These axial currents produce a magnetic force. This force will be balanced 805 by a restoring force from the surface tension of the mercury, and with the condition that the mercury is an incompressible liquid, will produce an elliptic 806 deformation of the mercury jet (Oshima, 1987). 807

11

808 1.3.3 Overview of experimental investigation of MHD 809 flow and discussion

810 A proof-of-principle experiment performed at the CERN(European Organization 811 for Nuclear Research) PS(Proton Synchrotron), which combined a free mercury jet target with a 15 T solenoid magnet and a 24 GeV primary proton beam. 812 813 (Bennett et al., 2004). The disruption of jet could be much longer than 814 beam-jet interaction length, which must be investigated experimentally and a key purpose of experiment. The experiment validates the liquid type of 815 target for producing an intense secondary source of muons by showing the 816 817 jet repetition rate to replace the disrupted target by the energy deposition 818 from an intense proton beam. Also, due to the energy deposition in jet by 819 an interaction of proton beam, the filaments development on jet surface could 820 damage and eventually break the facility of surrounding wall. The filament 821 velocity could be much high, which must be investigated experimentally and another key purpose of experiment. For the investigation of feasibility, various 822 823 behavior of mercury jet in magnetic field interacting with proton beam is 824 reported based on experimental measurement.

825 The PS runs in a harmonic 16 mode and can fill up to 2×10^{12} protons/bunch 826 (2 Tp/bunch), where the term "harmonic" means sinusoidal pulse shape, 827 the term "8(16)" means number of bunches, and the term "bunch" means 828 sub-pulse in a pulse. Note that Tp(Tera protons) means 1×10^{12} protons. This 829 allows up to 30×10^{12} protons per pulse on the mercury target, generating 830 a peak energy deposition of ~ 130 J/g with ~ beam spot size of 5.7 mm² at 831 beam energy 24 GeV, which is a key design parameter of single pulse at CERN
832 for a target system capable of supporting proton beam with powers of 4 MW.
833 Note that CERN could provide requirement of this key design parameter.

834 For this experiment, a high magnetic field pulsed solenoid with a bore of 15 cm was designed (Titus, 2007). This magnet is capable of delivering a pulsed 835 836 peak field of 15 T. The pulsed solenoid incorporates a magnetic induction field 837 ramp up of 10 seconds and is capable of sustaining its peak field for a duration 838 of approximately 1 second. A 5.5 MW, 700 V power supply delivers 7500 A 839 of current to pulse the solenoid (Michael, 2005, Martins, 2005, Kirk, 2008). 840 Figure 1.6 (a) and (b) show the the estimated jet velocity in nozzle during Hg 841 loop system operation and the calculated behavior of the 15 T magnet during a pulse (Graves, 2007, Kirk, 2008). Approximately 30 MJ of energy is dissipated 842 843 in the magnet, which raises its temperature from 80 to 120 K. Note that 844 CERN could provide requirement of this key component for experiment. The 845 magnet is cryogenically cooled by liquid nitrogen to 77 K prior to operation 846 and warms up by 30 K during pulsing due to 30 MJ coil heating (Haug, 2009). 847 Figure 1.7 shows cryogenic process of cooling 15 T solenoid magnet. Therefore, a 30 minute cooling time is needed for each single shot. The magnetic axis 848 849 is positioned at an angle of 67 milliradian with respect to the proton beam, with the tilt provided by a common baseplate supporting all the equipment 850 (see Fig. 1.5(a)). It was found that the maximum magnetic induction field 851 852 reached 15 T at Plasma Science and Fusion Center in Massachusetts Institute 853 of Technology (Titus, 2007).

854 The Hg jet delivery system generates a mercury jet from 1 cm diameter nozzle with velocities up to 15 m/s (Graves, 2007). The primary diagnostic 855 856 of the beam-jet interaction is optical. A set of four view-ports along the 857 interaction region is connected by imaging fiber-optic bundles to four high 858 speed cameras. The cross-section and actual equipment for the mercury system 859 with high field solenoid magnet is shown in Fig. 1.5. The horizontal line in 860 Fig. 1.5(a) represents the proton beam. The Hg jet, which is ejected from right 861 to left in Fig. 1.5(a), co-propagates with the proton beam. Four Viewports 862 are shown within the solenoid bore, which represent viewing locations for 863 observation of the Hg jet within its primary containment vessel (see Fig. 1.3). 864 The Hg system provides for double containment vessel of the hazardous liquid metal, and can be inserted or removed from the solenoid bore without disassembly. 865 866 Figure 1.8 shows schematics of mercury loop system for experiment. A hydraulic 867 syringe pump, with a piston velocity of 3 cm/s was used to pulse the mercury 868 jet. This pump minimizes the heat added to Hg as opposed to a centrifugal 869 pump. The syringe pump also reduces the discharge pressure which is the 870 limitation of a centrifugal pump. The Hg system provides a jet duration of a 871 \sim 3 seconds of constant velocity profile. A total of 180 kg of Hg is loaded in 872 the system. A 30 kW, 200 bar hydraulic power unit drives the syringe pump (Graves, 2007). 873

874 Each pulse of the proton beam delivered to this system constitutes a
875 separate experiment. About 360 beam pulses are utilized in a beam-on-demand
876 mode at CERN. These pulses span a range of intensities and time intervals

877 between the multiple extracted bunches per pulse. The magnet operates over 878 a range of field strengths of $0 \sim 15$ T.

In Chapter 2, the full MHD governing equation using Maxwell's equations
are presented. Various modeling of conducting flow in a magnetic field are
formed, where the contribution of Lorentz force to the hydrodynamic equations
is presented and discussed. The formulated and reviewed equations are introduced
to explain and understand MHD experimental results.

In Chapter 3, the detailed layout of experimental setup and its installation are presented. The design of each key component for the experiment is presented. As a primary diagnostics, the scientific development of optical diagnostics employing the high speed cameras and infrared lasers to freeze the transient motion of mercury jet is presented and the performance of the scientific instrument as well as the methodology to capture images are discussed.

890 In Chapter 4, 5, and 6, MHD behavior of mercury jet in various magnetic 891 field are discussed based on the observation from experiment. Also, the 892 characteristics of mercury jet in magnetic field interacting with an intense 893 proton beam are presented, where the effect of magnetic field to suppress of 894 disruption of jet and reducing of filament velocity are investigated to validate 895 the performance and feasibility of utilizing mercury jet as a high power target. 896 The key result to validate the feasibility of the high-Z liquid target is addressed 897 based on the experimental measurements and the beam pulse structures. 898 To conclude, discussion based on understanding of MHD flow in various 899 literatures and various experimental results is summarized in Chapter 7.

15



Figure 1.1: Pion yield versus atomic mass number of the target at three proton beam energies (Osaki, 2001 and Mokhov, 2000).



Figure 1.2: Pion yield from Hg targets versus tilt angle between the target/beam axis and the solenoid axis and versus the radius of the target (Osaki, 2001 and Mokhov, 2000). a.) Pion yield versus tilt angle. b.) Pion yield versus target radius.



Figure 1.3: Geometry of key elements of target system and Viewports, showing the overlap between the mercury jet, magnetic axis, and the proton beam. a.) Top view. b.) Side view.



Figure 1.4: Schematics of the relative overlap between proton beam axis, Hg jet axis , and solenoid magnet axis.



Figure 1.5: Photographs of the entire MERIT experiment. a.) Sectional side view of mercury loop system integrated with 15 T solenoid magnet. b.) Fabricated mercury loop system assembled with 15 T solenoid magnet (Top view).



Figure 1.6: Operation of Hg loop system and pulsed 15 T solenoid magnet. a.) Hg loop system command (Graves, 2007). b.) Calculated behavior of the 15 T magnet during a pulse (Kirk, 2008).



Figure 1.7: Cryogenic process of cooling 15 T solenoid magnet (Haug, 2009). a.) Cooling of proximity cryogenics. b.) Magnet cooldown. c.) Magnet at 80 K. d.) Emptying of the magnet cryostat. e.) Magnet pulse. f.) Re-cooling of magnet.



Figure 1.8: Schematics of mercury loop system for MERIT experiment (Graves, 2007).

900 Chapter 2

Magnetohydrodynamics of Conducting Flow in Magnetic Field

904

905 In this chapter, the issues of electrically conducting fluid in a pipe and jet 906 flow in a magnetic field are presented. The governing equations for magnetohydrodynamics, 907 based on electrodynamic relations of Maxwell's equation and hydrodynamic Navier-Stokes equation, are given and the effects of Lorenz force induced 908 by magnetic field are discussed. The review of previous work provides a 909 910 basis for these studies. Hartmann (1937) considered the flow between two parallel, infinite, non-conducting walls, with magnetic field applied normal 911 912 to the walls. An exact solution was obtained for this case by Hartmann 913 (1937). Shercliff (1953) solved the more general problem of three dimensional 914 flow in a rectangular duct. Exact solutions demonstrated the fact that for large Hartmann number, the velocity distribution consists of a uniform core 915 with a boundary layer near the walls. This result enabled the solution of the 916 corresponding problem for a circular pipe in an approximate manner for large 917

918 Hartmann numbers, assuming walls of zero conductivities (Shercliff, 1956). Chang and Lundgren (1961) considered the effects of wall conductivity for 919 920 the same problem. Gold (1962) considered a steady one-dimensional flow 921 of an incompressible, viscous, electrically conducting fluid through a circular 922 pipe in the presence of a uniform transverse field. A no-slip condition on 923 the velocity is assumed at the electrically non-conducting wall because if 924 the walls are conducting, there is a electromagnetic force on the wall and 925 a corresponding force on thee fluid. The flow is along the z-axis, which 926 coincides with the axis of the cylinder, and the uniform applied magnetic 927 field is along the x-axis, which is normal to the flow direction. The solution is 928 exact and valid for all values of the Hartmann number. The conducting liquid jet inside a strong magnetic field raises several magnetohydrodynamic(MHD) 929 930 issues, such as the possible deformation of the jet's shape and trajectory, as 931 well as the effect of the magnetic field on the beam-induced dispersal of the 932 jet. The electrically conducting flow moving in a magnetic field experiences 933 induced currents (Gallardo, 2002). These induced currents cause the jet to 934 experience anisotropic pressure distribution with respect to the major and 935 minor axis of jet cross section normal to the jet flowing axis while the jet 936 penetrates the nonuniform magnetic field (Gallardo, 2002). In addition, axial currents are induced if the jet axis does not coincide with the magnetic field 937 axis. These currents in turn produce transverse elliptical distortions of the 938 939 mercury jet. Finally, the liquid jet can develop surface instabilities such as 940 surface wavelength growing and jet breakup during both liquid motion in a

941 inhomogeneous magnetic field and after the interaction of intense proton beam,
942 because of the Rayleigh instabilities in a magnetic field and the sudden energy
943 deposition leading to jet breakup. These instabilities can change the jet shape
944 into a significantly less efficient target for pion production. The analytical
945 approach to describe the behaviors of MHD conducting flow in a magnetic
946 field is provided in this chapter.

947

948 2.1 Governing Equations for MHD Flow

949 2.1.1 Electromagnetic equations

950 In this section, we describe the electromagnetic relations that have been 951 used in the derivation of the MHD governing equations. The following properties 952 are defined as follows:

- 953 polarization density P: the vector field that expresses the density of
 954 permanent or induced electric dipole moments in a dielectric material.
 955 It is defined as the dipole moment per unit volume.
- magnetization density M: the magnetic dipole moment per unit volume.
- 957• electrical susceptibility χ_e : a measure of how easily a dielectric material958polarizes in response to an electric field. This determines the electric959permittivity of the material. It is defined as the constant of proportionality960when relating an electric field \mathbf{E} to the induced dielectric polarization961density \mathbf{P} .

962	• magnetic susceptibility χ_m : the degree of magnetization of a material in			
963	response to an applied magnetic field.			
964	\bullet electric displacement field ${\bf D}{:}$ It accounts for the effects of	bound charges		
965	within materials. It is the macroscopic field average of elec	tric fields from		
966	charged particles that make up otherwise electrically ne	utral material.		
967	It can be considered the field after taking into account the response of a			
968	medium to an external field such as reorientation of elect	ric dipoles.		
969	\bullet magnetic field strength ${\bf H}:$ A vector field that permeates sp	pace and which		
970	can exert a magnetic force on moving electric charge and on magnetic			
971	dipoles such as permanent magnets.			
972	\bullet electric field ${\bf E}:$ the electric force per unit charge. The direction of the			
973	field is taken to be the direction of the force it would exert on a positive			
974	test charge.			
975	2.1.1.1 electromagnetic relation in a linear material			
976	In a linear material, the polarization density ${\bf P}$ and magnetization density			
977	\mathbf{M} are given by			
978				
979	$\mathbf{P} = \chi_e arepsilon_o \mathbf{E} \; ,$	(2.1)		
980				
981	$\mathbf{M} = \chi_m \mathbf{H} \; ,$	(2.2)		

982	where χ_e is the electrical susceptibility and χ_m is the magnetic susceptibility			
983	of the material. Electric displacement field, \mathbf{D} , and magnetic induction field,			
984	\mathbf{B} , are related to electric field, \mathbf{E} , and magnetic field \mathbf{H} by			
985				
986	$\mathbf{D} = \varepsilon_o \mathbf{E} + \mathbf{P} = \varepsilon \mathbf{E} \; ,$	(2.3)		
987				
988	$\mathbf{B} = \mu_o(\mathbf{H} + \mathbf{M}) = \mu \mathbf{H} \; ,$	(2.4)		
989	where ε is the electrical permittivity and μ is the magnetic permeability of			
990	the material.			
991	2.1.1.2 Maxwell's equations			
992	The solenoidal condition for the magnetic induction, indicating that there			
993	are no magnetic monopoles, is given by			
994				
995	$ abla \cdot \mathbf{B} = 0$,	(2.5)		
996	That is there are no sources and sinks for magnetic field lines.			
997	Faraday's law of magnetic induction is given by			
998				
999	$ abla imes {f E} = -\partial {f B}/\partial t$	(2.6)		
1000	showing that a spatially varying electric field can induce a magnetic field			
1001	Charge conservation gives			
1002				
1003	$ abla \cdot {f E} = ho^* / arepsilon_o \; ,$	(2.7)		

1004 where $\rho^* = \varepsilon_o (n^+ - n^-)$ is the charge density, n^+ is the number of ions, 1005 and n^- is the number of electrons.

1006 Ampère's law is given by

1007

1008

$$\nabla \times \mathbf{B} = \mu \mathbf{j} + \mu \varepsilon \partial \mathbf{E} / \partial t , \qquad (2.8)$$

where the last term on the right hand side is the displacement current.
Introducing the fundamental units of mass M, length L, velocity v, and time
t, we consider the dimensions of the displacement current in Eqn. (2.8). The
dimensions of the magnetic field B, electric field E, and the speed of light c
itself respectively are considered for simplicity.

1014 $\nabla \times \mathbf{E} \sim \frac{E}{L}, \frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial t} \sim \frac{B}{t}$ gives $\mathbf{E} = v \mathbf{B}$. From the speed of light, $\mathbf{c} = \frac{1}{\sqrt{\mu\varepsilon}}$, 1015 $\mu\varepsilon\partial\mathbf{E}/\partial t = \frac{1}{c^2}\partial\mathbf{E}/\partial t \sim \frac{1}{c^2}\frac{E}{t} = \frac{v}{c^2}\frac{B}{t} = \frac{B}{L}\frac{v^2}{c^2}$.

1016 Therefore, The displacement current in Ampère's law can be neglected if1017 the flow velocity is much less than the speed of light.

1018 By assuming the flow obeys charge neutrality, $n^+ - n^- \ll n$, where n is the 1019 total number density, the charge density in Eqn. (2.7) can be neglected.

1020 Finally, Ohm's law without Hall effect is given by

1021

1022

 $\mathbf{j} = \sigma(\mathbf{E} + \mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B}) \ . \tag{2.9}$

1023 This is the generalization of the relation between voltage and current in a
1024 moving conductor. It provides the link between the electromagnetic equations
1025 and the fluid equations.

1026 The electric charge is conserved, which is given by Kirchhoff's law:

1028

 $\nabla \cdot \mathbf{j} = 0. \tag{2.10}$

10292.1.2The Navier Stokes and magnetic induction equations1030in a conducting liquid flow

1031The motion of an electrically conducting fluid in the presence of magnetic1032field obeys the equations of magnetohydrodynamics. The fluid is treated as a1033continuum and the classical results of fluid dynamics and electro-dynamics are1034combined in the derivation of the equations. The first equation is from mass1035conservation:

1036

1037
$$\frac{\partial \rho}{\partial t} + \nabla \cdot (\rho \mathbf{v}) = 0 . \qquad (2.11)$$

1038 Next, Newton's second law of motion gives

1039

1040
$$\rho \frac{D\mathbf{v}}{Dt} = -\nabla p + \mathbf{F} , \qquad (2.12)$$

1041 where the external force **F** consists of several terms, such as the Lorentz 1042 force, given by $\mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{B}$, the gravitational force $\rho \mathbf{g}$, and the viscous force. 1043 The viscous term is given by a kinematic viscosity of the form $\rho\nu\nabla^2 \mathbf{v}$ for an 1044 incompressible flow. Thus, Equation (2.12) becomes

 ${\bf 1045}$

1046
$$\rho \frac{\partial \mathbf{v}}{\partial t} + \rho(\mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla)\mathbf{v} = -\nabla p + \rho \mathbf{g} + \eta \nabla^2 \mathbf{v} + \mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{B} . \qquad (2.13)$$

1047 Note that the Lorentz force couples the fluid equations to the electromagnetic1048 equations. Equation (2.13) can be reduced to a dimensionless form.

1050
$$\frac{\partial \mathbf{v}}{\partial t} + \mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla \mathbf{v} = -\nabla p + \frac{\mathbf{g}}{\mathrm{Fr}^2} + \frac{1}{\mathrm{Re}} \nabla^2 \mathbf{v} + \mathrm{Al}(\mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{B}) , \qquad (2.14)$$

where $\text{Fr} = v/\sqrt{gL}$, $\text{Re} = \rho v L/\eta$, $\text{Re}_m = \mu \sigma v L$, and $\text{Al} = B_o^2/\mu \rho v^2$ denote the 10511052Froude, Reynolds, magnetic Reynolds, and Alfvén numbers, respectively. The Hartmann number gives the ratio of magnetic forces to viscous forces. Thus, 10531054this number is the important parameter in cases where the inertial effects are 1055small. On the other hand, the Stuart number gives the ratio of magnetic forces to inertial forces, Thus, this number is the important parameter where dealing 10561057with inviscid or turbulence. The Hartmann number Ha and Stuart number N are related through $Ha^2 = ReRe_mAl$ and $N = Re_mAl$. Note that the ratio 1058of Hartmann number and Reynolds number represents a mixture parameters 10591060 and involving viscous, magnetic, and inertial forces and can be thought of the 1061 square root of the product of the viscous and magnetic forces divided by the 1062inertial forces.

We consider components of the magnetic induction field B_x, B_y, B_z . Note 1063that the longitudinal magnetic field along the jet axis x and the transverse 1064magnetic field normal to the jet axis are given by $B_x = B_X \cos\theta - B_Y \sin\theta$, $B_y =$ 1065 $-B_X \sin\theta + B_Y \cos\theta$ respectively, where B_X is axial magnetic field and B_Y is 1066radial magnetic field. Also note that the (x, y, z) coordinate system is related 1067with the dynamics of jet dynamics and the (X, Y, Z) coordinate system is 10681069 related with the magnetic field direction in solenoid. The nondimensionalized momentum equations in the (x, y, z) coordinate system in Fig. 2.1 is represented 10701071as Eqn. (2.15) using Ohm's equation:

$$\frac{\partial v_x}{\partial t} + v_x \cdot \nabla v_x = -\nabla p + \frac{1}{\text{Re}} \nabla^2 v_x - \frac{\text{Ha}_y^2}{\text{Re}} v_x + \frac{\text{Ha}_x \text{Ha}_y}{\text{Re}} v_y ,
\frac{\partial v_y}{\partial t} + v_y \cdot \nabla v_y = -\nabla p + \frac{1}{\text{Re}} \nabla^2 v_y - \frac{\text{Ha}_x^2}{\text{Re}} v_y + \frac{\text{Ha}_x \text{Ha}_y}{\text{Re}} v_x ,
1073 \qquad \frac{\partial v_z}{\partial t} + v_z \cdot \nabla v_z = -\nabla p + \frac{1}{\text{Re}} \nabla^2 v_z - \frac{\text{Ha}_x^2}{\text{Re}} v_z - \frac{\text{Ha}_y^2}{\text{Re}} v_z .$$
(2.15)

1074 In MHD, to eliminate the electric field E and the electric current density
1075 j, we use the Ampere's law and Ohm's law. Then, the Faraday's law gives the
1076 magnetic induction equation:

1078
$$\frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial t} = \nabla \times (\mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B}) - \frac{1}{\mu\sigma} \nabla \times \nabla \times \mathbf{B} = \nabla \times (\mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B}) + \frac{1}{\mu\sigma} \nabla^2 \mathbf{B}.$$
 (2.16)

1079 2.1.2.1 magnetic Reynolds number

1080 In Eqn. (2.16), the dimension of the term on the left hand side is $\frac{B}{t}$ and 1081 the second term on the right hand side is $\frac{B}{\sigma\mu L^2}$. Therefore, $\sigma\mu \sim \frac{t}{L^2}$. The 1082 magnetic induction equation can be reduced to a dimensionless form.

1083

1084
$$\frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial t} = \nabla \times (\mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B}) + \sigma \mu L v \nabla^2 \mathbf{B} , \qquad (2.17)$$

1085 where the quantity $\sigma \mu L v$ is a dimensionless number, Re_m , called the 1086 magnetic Reynolds number. Re_m is a measure of the size of the advection term 1087 , $\nabla \times (\mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B})$, relative to the diffusion term, $\sigma \mu L v \nabla^2 \mathbf{B}$. Reynolds number 1088 Re measures the extent to which a convective process prevails over a diffusive 1089 one. In viscous flow, the viscosity causes vorticity to diffuse in the face of 1090 convection and the Reynolds number measures the power of convection over diffusion of vorticity. In MHD, the conductivity causes convection to overcome 1091 1092diffusion of the magnetic field to a degree measured by the magnetic Reynolds number Re_m . If Re_m is large, convection dominates over diffusion and magnetic 1093 boundary layer near the fields are to be expected. The magnetic Prandtl 1094number measures the ratio of viscous diffusivity and magnetic diffusivity and 10951096 is defined as $\operatorname{Re}_m/\operatorname{Re}$. When it is small, magnetic fields diffuse much more 1097 rapidly than vorticity and magnetic boundary layers are much thicker than 1098 viscous layers. This makes for simplifications such as the neglect of viscosity in the magnetic boundary layer. 1099

1100 In any region of length scale δ where convection and diffusion are equally important, δ must be of order $1/\mu\sigma v$. Only within limited regions where B 1101changes significantly in a distance δ can the gradients be high enough for 11021103diffusion and dissipation to matter. The characteristic time in the flow is the 1104transit time L/v, during which a field disturbance diffuses a distance of order $(L/\mu\sigma v)^{1/2}$. This is much less than L if $\operatorname{Re}_m \gg 1$, in which case diffusion 1105is negligible. It will diffuse a distance of order $(t/\mu\sigma)^{1/2}$, which is negligible 1106in comparison with the length scale L if $L^2 \mu \sigma / t \gg 1$. This is the required 11071108criterion for the perfect conductivity approximation to be valid. At the other 1109 extreme case where diffusion is dominant is that the medium diffuses to the 1110 form it would be in stationary fluid, where no induced magnetic field would occur. The ratio of the induced magnetic field and the imposed magnetic field 1111is of order $\mu \sigma v L$, which is Re_m . The low Re_m approximation is to ignore the 1112

1113 induced field, to replace **B** by the known field \mathbf{B}_o in all MHD equations.

1114 2.1.2.2 frozen-in theorem in magnetic induction equation

1115 If $\operatorname{Re}_m \gg 1$, the induction equation Eqn. (2.16) is approximated by

1116

1117
$$\frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial t} = \nabla \times (\mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B}). \tag{2.18}$$

1118The timescale with changes due to the fluid motion from Eqn. (2.18) is given by $t_{motion} \sim \frac{L}{v}$. In the case $t_{motion} \ll t_{diffusion}$, which corresponds to 1119 $R_m \gg 1$, the diffusion term is negligible. According to the frozen-flux theorem 11201121of Alfvén, in a perfectly conducting fluid, where $\operatorname{Re}_m \to \infty$, the magnetic 1122field lines move with the fluid: the field lines are 'frozen' into the fluid. This theorem states that motions along the field lines do not change the field but 1123motions transverse to the field carry the field with them. If the area of the flux 1124tube is small, the field strength will be approximately constant across the area 1125of the tube. Thus, the $|\mathbf{B}| \times \text{cross sectional area is constant so that the field}$ 11261127strength becomes stronger if the cross sectional area is reduced by the fluid 1128motion. The vorticity flux through any loop moving with the fluid is constant 1129and the particles which initially lied on a vorticity line continue to do so. All 1130the fluid particles which initially lie on a magnetic field line continue to do so 1131in a perfect conductor.

1132 2.1.2.3 the diffusion limit in induction equation

1133 If $\operatorname{Re}_m \ll 1$, the induction equation Eqn. (2.16) is approximated by

34

1135

$$\frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial t} = \frac{1}{\mu\sigma} \nabla^2 \mathbf{B}.$$
(2.19)

1136 The timescale with changes due to field diffusion from Eqn. (2.19) is given 1137 by $t_{diffusion} \approx \sigma \mu L^2$. The diffusion equation indicates that any irregularities 1138 in an initial magnetic field will diffuse away and be smoothed out. The field 1139 will tend to be a simpler uniform field. This process of smoothing out will 1140 occur on the given diffusion timescale.

1141 2.2 The Energy Equation in MHD

1142 In general, the energy equation can be written in the form

- 1143
- 1144

$$\frac{\rho^{\gamma}}{\gamma - 1} \frac{D}{Dt} \left(\frac{p}{\rho^{\gamma}}\right) = -\mathbf{D} , \qquad (2.20)$$

1145 where **D** is the total energy loss function, γ is the ratio of specific heats, 1146 c_p/c_v . The energy loss function consists of thermal conduction, radiation, and 1147 heating. The heating consists of several terms, such as small scale magnetic 1148 wave heating, ohmic heating, and viscous heating. However, such losses (gains) 1149 can be neglected if the medium is either isentropic or adiabatic. There are cases 1150 where no energy is added to the flow and no energy losses occur. The adiabatic 1151 term can be represented as follows, using Eqn. (2.11):

1152

1153
$$\rho^{\gamma} \frac{D}{Dt} \left(\frac{p}{\rho^{\gamma}}\right) = \frac{\partial p}{\partial t} + \mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla p + \gamma p \nabla \cdot \mathbf{v} = -(\gamma - 1) \mathbf{D}.$$
(2.21)

1154 To close the system of equations, an equation of state is needed, which is1155 taken as ideal gas law:

1156

$$p = \frac{\rho}{M} RT , \qquad (2.22)$$

1158 where M is molar mass and R is the gas constant (8.3 J · mol⁻¹ K⁻¹).

1159 2.2.1 Energetics and effects of Lorentz force

1160 The energy equation that contains all the various types of energy, including 1161 kinetic energy, gravitational energy, the internal energy, and the magnetic 1162 energy is obtained using the MHD governing equations. The gravitational 1163 potential Φ is defined by $-\nabla \Phi = \mathbf{g}$. The kinetic energy is obtained by 1164 multiplying Eqn. (2.11) by $v^2/2$ and dotting Eqn. (2.12) with \mathbf{v} . The energy 1165 equation can then be written as

1166

1167
$$\frac{\partial}{\partial t}(\frac{1}{2}\rho v^2) + \nabla \cdot (\frac{1}{2}\rho v^2 \mathbf{v}) = -\mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla p + \mathbf{v} \cdot (\mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{B}) - \mathbf{v} \cdot \rho \nabla \Phi + \mathbf{v} \cdot \eta \nabla^2 \mathbf{v} . \quad (2.23)$$

1168 The gravitational term can be expressed as follows using Eqn. (2.11) and 1169 the fact that $\partial \Phi / \partial t = 0$.

 $\boldsymbol{1170}$

1171

 $\mathbf{v} \cdot \rho \nabla \Phi = \nabla \cdot (\rho \Phi \mathbf{v}) + \frac{\partial}{\partial t} (\rho \Phi) . \qquad (2.24)$

Equation (2.24) gives the flux of the gravitational potential energy and the
rate of change of gravitational potential energy in time. The Lorentz force
term can be expressed as follows using Eqn. (2.9):

1176
$$\mathbf{v} \cdot (\mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{B}) = -\mathbf{j} \cdot (\mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B}) = -\frac{j^2}{\sigma} + \mathbf{j} \cdot \mathbf{E}$$
 (2.25)

1177 Equation (2.25) is rearranged using Eqn. (2.6):

1178

1179
$$\mathbf{v} \cdot (\mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{B}) = -\frac{j^2}{\sigma} - \nabla \cdot (\frac{\mathbf{E} \times \mathbf{B}}{\mu}) - \frac{\partial}{\partial t} (\frac{B^2}{2\mu}) .$$
 (2.26)

1180	The pressure	gradient term	gives
------	--------------	---------------	-------

1181

1182
$$-\mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla p = -\nabla \cdot (p\mathbf{v}) + p\nabla \cdot \mathbf{v} . \qquad (2.27)$$

1184

1185
$$p\nabla \cdot \mathbf{v} = -\frac{\partial}{\partial t} (\frac{p}{\gamma - 1}) - \nabla \cdot (\frac{p}{\gamma - 1} \mathbf{v}) - \mathbf{D} . \qquad (2.28)$$

1186 Substituting the foregoing relations, the full energy equation can be expressed1187 as

1188

$$\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \left[\frac{1}{2}\rho v^2 + \rho \Phi + \frac{p}{\gamma - 1} + \frac{B^2}{2\mu}\right] + \nabla \cdot \left\{\left[\frac{1}{2}\rho v^2 + \rho \Phi + \gamma \frac{p}{\gamma - 1}\right]\mathbf{v} + \frac{\mathbf{E} \times \mathbf{B}}{\mu}\right\} = -\frac{j^2}{\sigma} - \mathbf{D} .$$

$$(2.29)$$

1190 2.2.2 Proton beam induced energy deposition and equation1191 of state

1192 Due to the sudden energy deposition by proton beam, it is worthy to1193 consider the components of added energy and the state of energy from compressible

density variation as well as ionization to the right hand side of full energy equation Eqn. (2.29. The instantaneous beam energy deposition is

1196

1197
$$E_p(r) = E_p(r) \cdot \delta(t - t_{beam}), \qquad (2.30)$$

1198 where

1199

$$E_p(r) = E_o exp[-\frac{r}{a}]$$
(2.31)

1201 and

 $\boldsymbol{1202}$

1203

$$E_o = \frac{E_p}{\pi r_{beam}^2}.$$
(2.32)

1204 $E_p(r)$ is radial energy density distribution of the beam and the proton 1205 beam energy is assumed to be deposited as a δ function at time $t = t_{beam}$. E_p 1206 is the peak energy deposition corresponding to the beam spot radius r_b . The 1207 equation of state (EOS) is considered as the sum of compression, ion thermal, 1208 and electron thermal terms. The EOS can be expressed for simplification. The 1209 compressible pressure P_c and energy E_c are

1210

1211
$$P_c = P_{co}[(\frac{\rho}{\rho_o})^{\gamma} - 1], \qquad (2.33)$$

1212

1213
$$E_c = E_{co}[(\frac{\rho}{\rho_o})^{\gamma-1} - 1]\frac{\rho}{\rho_o} + P_{co}(1 - \frac{\rho}{\rho_o}), \qquad (2.34)$$

1214 where

1216
$$P_{co} = \frac{\rho c^2}{\gamma} \quad , \quad E_{co} = \frac{P_{co}}{\gamma - 1}. \tag{2.35}$$

1217 Ion and electron thermal pressure and energy are

1218

1219
$$E_I = 3nk(T - T_o)$$
 , $P_I = G_I E_I$, (2.36)

1220

1221
$$E_e = \frac{1}{2}\beta(T - T_o)^2$$
, $\beta = \beta_o(\frac{\rho_o}{\rho})^{2/3}$, $P_e = G_e E_e$, (2.37)

1222 where $n = \frac{\rho}{M}$ and k is Boltzmann's constant. Thus, the total energy 1223 deposition and pressure by energy deposition are

1224

1225
$$E_p = E_c + E_I + E_e$$
 , $P_p = P_c + P_I + P_e$, (2.38)

1226 where subscripts c, I, and e correspond to compression, ion thermal, and electron thermal components, respectively. G_I and G_e are the Gruneisen 1227coefficients for the ion and electron. c is the speed of sound in the material. 1228Initial mercury pressure P is 0 at $T = T_o = T_{melting}$ and normal density $\rho = \rho_o$. 12291230At higher temperatures, the mercury can be ionized and the resulting energy 1231and pressure by free-electron component is added to the EOS. Accordingly, the solid state partition of the electron thermal energy and pressure decreases 1232 $(1 - f_z)$ times, where f_z is the ionization fraction. 1233

1234 2.2.3 Magnetic damping with joule dissipation

1235 It is known that a static magnetic field can suppress motion of an electrically1236 conducting liquid. If a conducting liquid moves through an imposed static

1237magnetic field, electric currents are generated. These, in turn, lead to ohmic heating such as Joule dissipation. As the thermal energy of the fluid rises, there 12381239is a corresponding drop in its kinetic energy, and so the fluid decelerates. This 1240is to suppress the motion of liquid jets. In many applications, it is believed that 1241the imposition of a static magnetic field is used as one means of suppressing unwanted motion. Considering the uniform perpendicularly imposed magnetic 12421243field to the flow direction for simplicity, the damping effect of Lorentz force 1244can be quantified. If the magnetic field is uniform, the Faraday' law requires that $\nabla \times \mathbf{E} = 0$. Using Ohm's law and the fact that the current density is 1245solenoidal, the current relationship is given by 1246

- 1247
- 1248

$$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{J} = 0 \quad , \quad \nabla \times \mathbf{J} = \sigma \mathbf{B} \cdot \nabla \mathbf{v} \; . \tag{2.39}$$

1249 Thus, J is zero if v is independent of the magnetic field direction. By doing
1250 cross product of J and B and using the vector identity, Lorentz force per unit
1251 mass is given by

- 1252
- 1253

$$\mathbf{F} = -\frac{\mathbf{v}}{\tau} + \frac{\sigma(\mathbf{B} \times \nabla \phi_E)}{\rho} , \qquad (2.40)$$

1254 where $\tau = \rho/\sigma B^2$ is Joule damping term and ϕ_E is electrical potential, 1255 which is given by the divergence of Ohm's law: $\phi_E = \nabla^{-2}(B \cdot \omega)$. The 1256 Lorentz force then simplifies to $-\mathbf{v}/\tau$ when the magnetic field and the vorticity 1257 field are mutually perpendicular. Thus, the perpendicular \mathbf{v} to magnetic field 1258 declines on a time scale of τ , which clearly explains the mechanism of magnetic 1259 damping. The ratio of the damping time τ to the characteristic time L/v gives
1260 the interaction parameter $N = \sigma B^2 L / \rho v$, which is also used for the indication 1261 of the ratio of the magnetic and inertial forces.

1262 To investigate the role of Joule dissipation, consider the fully derived energy1263 equation in inviscid flow.

1264

1265
$$\frac{dE}{dt} = -\frac{1}{\sigma\rho} \int \mathbf{J}^2 dV = -\mathbf{D} , \qquad (2.41)$$

1266 where **D** is joule dissipation and E is global kinetic energy.

1267 \mathbf{J}^2 from Eqn. (2.39) was estimated (Davidson, 1999) and is given.

1268
$$\frac{dE}{dt} \sim -\left(\frac{L_{min}}{L_{\parallel}}\right)^2 \frac{E}{\tau} , \qquad (2.42)$$

1269 from which

1270

1271

$$E \sim E_o \ exp \ (-\tau^{-1} \int_0^t (L_{min}/L_{\parallel})^2 dt) ,$$
 (2.43)

where L_{\parallel} is the characteristic length for the flow, parallel to the magnetic 12721273field. Fig. 2.3 (a) shows the decay of energy depending on the Joule damping 1274term with various magnetic field. The energy is dissipated as a result of 1275energy decay by Joule dissipation. So, the time constant required for energy 1276 dissipation is getting smaller as the magnetic field strength increases. As a 1277result, the magnetic field affect to the integration of energy, which is shown 1278in Fig. 2.3 (b). It indicates that the flow decays on a time scale of τ provided that L_{min} and L_{\parallel} are of the same order. However, the Lorentz force can not 1279create or destroy linear (angular) momentum despite the Joule dissipation. 1280 1281This indicates that the flow can not be decayed on a time scale of τ and the 1282 Eqn. (2.42) and (2.43) infer that L_{min}/L_{\parallel} must increase with time. Therefore, 1283 it is expected that these flow will experience anisotropy, with L_{\parallel} increasing as 1284 the flow evolves.

1285 2.3 Vorticity Equations in MHD flow

The possibility of using an electromagnetic field for vortices control in 1286 1287conducting fluids needs to be investigated. Electromagnetic force can influence 1288 the stability of a flow, thus prevents its transition to turbulence by suppressing 1289 disturbances or changing mean velocity profiles. A significant drag reduction 1290 is possible when the surface boundary condition is modified to suppress the 1291 vortices. Transverse magnetic field does not reduce drag because the magnetic field increases the skin friction drag by directly altering the mean flow, so called 1292Hartmann flow, even though turbulent fluctuations are significantly reduced. 1293 1294 The longitudinal magnetic field does not directly interact with the mean flow although it can reduce turbulent fluctuations. Thus it is possible that the 12951296 longitudinal magnetic field can result in drag reduction.

1297 2.3.1 Governing equations for vorticity

1298 It is useful to transform the governing equations in terms of vorticity 1299 transport. The equation for the vorticity ω of an incompressible conducting 1300 fluid in MHD is 1301

$$\frac{\partial \omega}{\partial t} + (\mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla)\omega - (\omega \cdot \nabla)\mathbf{v}$$

$$= \nu \nabla^2 \omega + \frac{1}{\rho} \nabla \times (\mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{B})$$

$$= \nu \nabla^2 \omega + \frac{1}{\rho} \{ (\mathbf{B} \cdot \nabla)\mathbf{j} - (\mathbf{j} \cdot \nabla)\mathbf{B} \} .$$
(2.44)

1303 The term $(\omega \cdot \nabla)\mathbf{v}$ in Eqn. (2.44) expresses the effect of stretching and 1304 turning vorticity lines. From the Faraday's law and $\partial \mathbf{B}/\partial t = 0$, the electric 1305 field in terms of an electric potential, ϕ_E , is

1307

$$\mathbf{E} = -\nabla \phi_E \ . \tag{2.45}$$

1308 From the Ohm's law, Kirchhoff's law, and Eqn. (2.45), the electromagnetic
1309 equation can be simplified as Eqn. (2.47) using nondimensionalized Ohm's law
1310 Eqn. (2.46).

1311

1312
$$\mathbf{j} = \operatorname{Re}_m(-\nabla\phi_E + \mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B})$$
. (2.46)

1313

1314
$$\nabla^2 \phi_E = \nabla \cdot (\mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B}) . \qquad (2.47)$$

1315 The important parameter in vortices dynamics is the Stuart number N 1316 (= $\operatorname{Re}_m \operatorname{Al} = \sigma \mathbf{B}^2 L / \rho v$), which is the ratio of the electromagnetic force to the 1317 inertial force. Therefore, one can fix the Reynolds number and change the 1318 Stuart number to see the effect of magnetic field over the vortices strength. 1319 The Hartmann numbers, Ha = $\sqrt{\operatorname{ReN}}$, can be determined correspondingly. 1320 The Stuart number gives the ratio of Ha to Re. Thus, the Stuart number will
1321 indicate the stabilizing effect of magnetic field to the unique characteristic of
1322 transition to turbulence.

1323 2.3.2 Vorticity suppression

1324 The vorticity is suppressed by the magnetic field, transverse to the vorticity. 1325The result is altered if the conductivity σ is nonuniform and varies with coordinates, in which case vorticity will be created. When a conducting liquid 1326 flows along a pipe with an axial magnetic field, there will be no magnetic effect 1327if the motion is laminar, though the vorticity is perpendicular to the magnetic 1328field, but if the flow is turbulent, adding the field damps the turbulence and 13291330reduces the Reynolds stresses and the frictional drag. Adding the field also 1331raises the critical Reynolds number for instability of flow (Shercliff, 1965).

1332 2.3.2.1 spanwise magnetic field effect to vorticity suppression

1333 For a spanwise magnetic field, $B = (0, 0, B_z)$, the corresponding Lorentz 1334 force, $f = (f_x, f_y, f_z)$ can be represented as follows.

1335

$$f_x = N(-\frac{\partial \phi_E}{\partial y}B_z - B_z^2 v_x) ,$$

$$f_y = N(\frac{\partial \phi_E}{\partial x}B_z - B_z^2 v_y) ,$$

1336
$$f_z = 0 .$$
(2.48)

1337 Introducing the stream function ψ ,

1338

1339
$$\frac{\partial^2 \psi}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2 \psi}{\partial y^2} = -\omega_z , \qquad (2.49)$$

where the spanwise vortex $\omega_z = \partial v_y / \partial x - \partial v_x / \partial y$. The Ohm's law Eqn. (2.47)

1340

1341 yields

1342

1343
$$\frac{\partial^2 \phi_E}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2 \phi_E}{\partial y^2} = \omega_z , \qquad (2.50)$$

1344 where unity quantity of B_z is assumed.

1345 From Eqn. (2.47) and (2.50), $\phi_E = \psi + const$. Correspondingly this 1346 relation yields $\mathbf{f} = 0$. Therefore, the spanwise vortex flow is not affected by 1347 the spanwise magnetic field (Lim, 1998). However, it can reduce turbulent 1348 fluctuations without directly interacting with the mean flow.

1349 2.3.2.2 longitudinal and transverse magnetic field effect to vorticity 1350 suppression

For longitudinal and transverse magnetic field $\mathbf{B} = (B_x, B_y, 0)$ in a two dimensional flow, Eqn. (2.47) yields $\nabla^2 \phi_E^2 = 0$ assuming that there is no velocity (v_z) onto the normal to the flow direction. The corresponding forces can be represented as follows:

1355

1356

$$f_{x} = N(B_{y}\frac{\partial\phi_{E}}{\partial z} - B_{y}^{2}v_{x} + B_{x}B_{y}v_{y}) ,$$

$$f_{y} = N(-B_{x}\frac{\partial\phi_{E}}{\partial z} - B_{x}^{2}v_{y} + B_{x}B_{y}u_{x}) ,$$

$$f_{z} = N(-B_{y}\frac{\partial\phi_{E}}{\partial x} + B_{x}\frac{\partial\phi_{E}}{\partial y} - B_{x}^{2}v_{z} - B_{y}^{2}v_{z}) . \qquad (2.51)$$

1357 The effect of the longitudinal and transverse magnetic field on the strength 1358 of spanwise vortices can be shown from the vorticity equation where additional 1359 vortices term $\omega_{Lorentz} = \nabla \times \mathbf{f}$ caused by the Lorentz force has been added. 1360

$$\frac{\partial \omega_z}{\partial t} + (\mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla)\omega_z = (\omega_z \cdot \nabla)\mathbf{v} + \frac{1}{\text{Re}}\nabla^2\omega_z + \text{N}\left(-B_x\frac{\partial^2\phi_E}{\partial x\partial z}\right) - B_y\frac{\partial^2\phi_E}{\partial y\partial z} + B_xB_y(\frac{\partial v_x}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial v_y}{\partial y}) - B_x^2\frac{\partial v_y}{\partial x} + B_y^2\frac{\partial v_x}{\partial y}\right).$$
(2.52)

1362 If we consider the longitudinal magnetic field $\mathbf{B} = (B_x, 0, 0)$ and the 1363 transverse magnetic field $\mathbf{B} = (0, B_y, 0)$ independently, the corresponding force 1364 can be shown in Eqn. (2.53), Eqn. (2.54) respectively.

1365

$$f_x = 0 ,$$

$$f_y = N(-B_x \frac{\partial \phi_E}{\partial z} - B_x^2 v_y) ,$$

$$f_z = N(B_x \frac{\partial \phi_E}{\partial y} - B_x^2 v_z) . \qquad (2.53)$$

1367

$$f_x = N(B_y \frac{\partial \phi_E}{\partial z} - B_y^2 v_y) ,$$

$$f_y = 0 ,$$

$$f_z = N(-B_y \frac{\partial \phi_E}{\partial x} - B_y^2 v_z) .$$
(2.54)

1368

Equations. (2.53) and (2.54) clearly show that the Lorentz force retards
the local velocity. The vorticity equation is shown as Eqn. (2.55), Eqn. (2.56).
1371

1372
$$\frac{\partial \omega_z}{\partial t} + (\mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla)\omega_z = (\omega_z \cdot \nabla)\mathbf{v} + \frac{1}{\text{Re}}\nabla^2\omega_z + N(-B_x\frac{\partial^2\phi_E}{\partial x\partial z} - B_x^2\frac{\partial v_y}{\partial x}) . \quad (2.55)$$

1373

1374
$$\frac{\partial \omega_z}{\partial t} + (\mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla)\omega_z = (\omega_z \cdot \nabla)\mathbf{v} + \frac{1}{\text{Re}}\nabla^2\omega_z + N(-B_y\frac{\partial^2\phi_E}{\partial y\partial z} + B_y^2\frac{\partial v_x}{\partial y}) . \quad (2.56)$$

1375 The Lorentz force is negatively correlated with the spanwise vorticity.
1376 Therefore, the Lorentz force induced by the longitudinal and transverse magnetic
1377 field reduces the strength of the spanwise vorticity effectively.

1378 2.4 One Dimensional Pipe Flow in Transverse 1379 Magnetic Field

1380 In one-dimensional problem, the governing equations and the boundary 1381 conditions are assumed that there is only one component of the velocity, v_z , 1382 and only one component of the induced magnetic field, \mathbf{B}_z , along with the 1383 applied field \mathbf{B}_o , so that the total velocity and magnetic fields are given by 1384

$$v_r = v_\theta = 0, \quad v_z = v_z(r,\theta), \quad B_r = B_o \cos \theta ,$$

1385
$$B_\theta = -B_o \sin \theta, \quad B_z = B_z(r,\theta) . \qquad (2.57)$$

1386 Substituting these expressions into Eqn. (2.13) using cylindrical coordinates,1387 we obtain

 $\mathbf{1388}$

1389
$$p(r, \theta, z) = -(1/2\mu)B_z^2 + O_1 z + O_2 , \partial p/\partial z = O_1 = constant ,$$
 (2.58)

$$\mathbf{1391} \qquad O_1 = \eta \left[\frac{\partial^2 v_z}{\partial r^2} + \left(\frac{1}{r}\right)\frac{\partial v_z}{\partial r} + \left(\frac{1}{r^2}\right)\frac{\partial^2 v_z}{\partial \theta^2}\right] + \left(\frac{1}{r}\right)B_\theta \frac{\partial B_z}{\partial \theta} + B_r \frac{\partial B_z}{\partial r} , \qquad (2.59)$$

1392 where O_2 is a constant.

Equation (2.5), Equation (2.11), and Equation (2.57) are identically satisfiedand Eqns. (2.16) becomes

1395

1396
$$\frac{1}{\mu\sigma} \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial r} \left(r \frac{\partial B_z}{\partial r} \right) + \left(\frac{1}{r} \right) \frac{\partial^2 B_z}{\partial \theta^2} \right] + \left[B_r \frac{\partial}{\partial r} \left(r v_z \right) + \frac{\partial}{\partial \theta} \left(v_z B_\theta \right) \right] = 0 .$$
(2.60)

1397 2.4.1 Non-dimensional form of the governing equations 1398 using cylindrical coordinates

1399 2.4.1.1 uncoupled governing equations

1400 The modified non-dimensional form of Navier-Stokes equations and the
1401 magnetic induction equations using cylindrical coordinates is expressed as
1402 follows:

1403

1404
$$\nabla^2 v_z - \left(\frac{\operatorname{Ha}^2}{\operatorname{Re}_m}\right) \left[\left(\frac{\sin\theta}{r}\right) \frac{\partial B_z}{\partial \theta} - \cos\theta \frac{\partial B_z}{\partial r}\right] = O , \qquad (2.61)$$

1405

1406
$$\nabla^2 B_z - \operatorname{Re}_m[(\frac{\sin\theta}{r})\frac{\partial v_z}{\partial \theta} - \cos\theta \frac{\partial v_z}{\partial r}] = 0 , \qquad (2.62)$$

1407 where
$$\nabla^2 \equiv \frac{\partial^2}{\partial r^2} + (\frac{1}{r})\frac{\partial}{\partial r} + (\frac{1}{r^2})\frac{\partial^2}{\partial \theta^2}$$
, Ha = $B_o a(\sigma/\eta)^{1/2}$, Re_m = $\sigma \mu va$, and
1408 $O = O_1 a^2 / v\eta$.

Equations (2.61) and (2.62) apply to any general incompressible, steady
magnetohydrodynamic duct flow. The restriction as to geometry and the
conditions at the wall enters through the boundary conditions.

2.4.1.2 boundary conditions in pipe flow

1413	No fluid slip at the wall is given by	
1414		
1415	$v_z(a, heta)=0 \;,$	(2.63)
1416	where a is the radius of the cylinder, while the assumption of non-c	conducting
1417	walls implies that (Shercliff, 1953)	
1418		
1419	$B_z(a, heta) = 0$.	(2.64)
1420	We can also obtain the current density \mathbf{j} and the electric field \mathbf{E} from	
1421	Ampere's and Ohm's laws:	
1422		
1423	$j_r = (\frac{1}{r})\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial \theta}, j_\theta = -\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial r}, j_z = 0$	(2.65)
1424		
1425	$E_r = (1/\sigma)j_r + v_z B_{\theta}, E_{\theta} = (1/\sigma)j_{\theta} - v_z B_r, j_z = 0$.	(2.66)
1426	2.4.2 Exact solutions of pipe flow in magnetic fi	eld
1427	Shercliff (1953) uncoupled the Eqn. (2.61) and (2.62) by a linear transformation.	
1428	The boundary conditions could also be reduced by the transformation. The	
1429	velocity and magnetic field distribution are obtained from the uncoupled equations	
1430	(Gold, 1962):	

1431

$$v_{z} = \frac{-Kv}{4\alpha} \left[e^{-\alpha \frac{r}{a}\cos\theta} \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \epsilon_{n} \frac{I_{n}'(\alpha)}{I_{n}(\alpha)} I_{n}(\alpha \frac{r}{a}) \cos n\theta \right. \\ \left. + e^{\alpha \frac{r}{a}\cos\theta} \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} (-1)^{n} \epsilon_{n} \frac{I_{n}'(\alpha)}{I_{n}(\alpha)} I_{n}(\alpha \frac{r}{a}) \cos n\theta \right] , \qquad (2.67)$$

1433

$$B_{z} = \frac{-\operatorname{Re}_{m}KB_{o}}{8\alpha^{2}} \left[e^{-\alpha\frac{r}{a}\cos\theta}\sum_{n=0}^{\infty}\epsilon_{n}\frac{I_{n}'(\alpha)}{I_{n}(\alpha)}I_{n}(\alpha\frac{r}{a})\cos n\theta - e^{\alpha\frac{r}{a}\cos\theta}\sum_{n=0}^{\infty}(-1)^{n}\epsilon_{n}\frac{I_{n}'(\alpha)}{I_{n}(\alpha)}I_{n}(\alpha\frac{r}{a})\cos n\theta - 2\frac{r}{a}\cos\theta\right], \quad (2.68)$$

1435 where $\alpha = \frac{1}{2}$ Ha, I_n is the modified Bessel function of order n, $\epsilon_n = 1$ for 1436 n=0, and $\epsilon_n = 2$ for n>0. Equation (2.65) and (2.66) are used to obtain the 1437 electric field **E**:

 ${\bf 1438}$

1439
$$E_r = \left(\frac{a\mu v}{\operatorname{Re}_m r}\right)\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial \theta} - v_z B_o \sin\theta \ . \tag{2.69}$$

1440 I_n identities are given by

 ${\bf 1441}$

1442
$$I_n(\alpha) = I_{-n}(\alpha) , I_n(-\alpha) = (-1)^n(\alpha) , I_n(\alpha)' = \frac{1}{2}(I_{n+1}(\alpha) + I_{n-1}(\alpha)) , (2.70)$$

1445
$$I_n(x) = \frac{1}{\pi} \int_0^{\pi} e^{x \cos \theta} \cos n\theta d\theta - \frac{1}{\pi} \int_0^{\infty} e^{-x \cosh u - nu} du .$$
(2.71)

1446 2.5 Stability of Conducting Flow in a Magnetic 1447 Field

The problem of the flow of liquid metal jets in magnetic field arises in 1448 1449 certain applications of magnetohydrodynamics. The stability of the flow of a 1450 conducting film in the presence of two components of the magnetic field (in 1451the direction of the flow and normal to the surface) was investigated by B.A. Kolovadin (1965) using the approximation of small Reynolds numbers: The 1452ratio of transverse magnetic field to longitudinal magnetic field changes due 14531454to the finite inclination of jet axis to the magnetic field axis. The magnitude of the inclination angle affects the stability of the liquid jets. 1455

1456 Theses instabilities can change the jet shape into one that makes the jet 1457a significantly less efficient target for particle production. As described in 1458Chapter 1, the particle production depends on several parameters such as jet 1459size and jet angle. Thus, the unstable behaviors of jet in a magnetic field yields less or unexpected production of particle. In addition, the larger inclination 1460of jet axis makes the jet size become bigger than the nominal jet size due to 1461 the increased magnetic field. Thus, the mercury jet interacting with beam 14621463 will have different energy deposition leading to different particle production. 1464Therefore, the stable motion of mercury jet is required for stable particle 1465production and it then needs to be investigated.

14662.5.1Propagation of waves at an interface separating1467two flows in magnetic field

1468To investigate the surface wave motion of free jet in magnetic field, we1469followed the procedure of a direct extension of Currie (1993) to the case with1470a magnetic field. The detailed procedures and derivations are described in1471Appendix C.2.

1472We consider the (x, y, z) coordinate system in Fig. 2.1. The magnetic field along and normal to the Hg jet axis can be derived from the solenoid magnetic 14731474field map. From trigonometry, the longitudinal magnetic field along the jet axis and the transverse magnetic field normal to the jet axis are given by 1475 $B_x = B_X \cos\theta - B_Y \sin\theta, B_y = -B_X \sin\theta + B_Y \cos\theta$, respectively, where B_X is 14761477the axial component of the magnetic field and B_Y is the radial component. To investigate the effect of sinusoidal wave perturbation at the interface, the 1478equation of the interface is chosen to be $\xi(x,t) = \epsilon e^{i(2\pi/\lambda)(x-ct)} + a$, where ϵ is 14791480the wave amplitude, λ is the wavelength, and c is the wave propagation speed. Small perturbations from the basic flow in the form $v_{xi} = U_i + v'_{xi}$, $v_{yi} = v'_{yi}$, 1481 $p_i = P_i + p'_i, v'_{xi} = \frac{\partial \phi_i}{\partial x}, v'_{yi} = \frac{\partial \phi_i}{\partial y}$ are assumed, where ϕ_i is the velocity potential 14821483for the perturbation to the uniform wavy flows at the interface. Substituting the perturbed expressions into the equations of motion, neglecting second 14841485order terms in the perturbed quantities, and making use of the fact that U, P 1486satisfy the flow equations and the current density in Lorentz force term can 1487 be represented using Ohm's law, we have the linearized equations governing the motion of disturbance, which yields the Rayleigh's stability equation of 1488

1489 conducting flow in a magnetic field by replacing the perturbed quantities with the equation of motion. The Rayleigh's equation must be solved subject to 1490 1491 the boundary conditions. The dynamic boundary condition at interface yields 1492 the effect of a magnetic field and the conditions of interfacing flows such as 1493 flow velocity and density to the wave velocity and wave number. Without 1494a magnetic field, the quantity c has an imaginary part that results in the 1495 interfacial wave growing exponentially with time. Thus, the interface at the shear layer is unstable. However, the magnetic effects to the wave propagation 1496 1497 velocity to reduce the wave amplitude and correspondingly the wavelength 1498 increases due to the magnetic field.

1499Several investigations have suggested that magnetic field suppresses turbulent1500fluctuations in conducting liquid by stabilizing the flow (Shercliff 1956, Gold15011962, Kozyrev 1981, Bernshtam 1982) and the stabilizing action of the longitudinal1502component of a magnetic field is considerably weaker than that of the transverse1503component, where stabilization is judged by an increase in the characteristic1504wavelength of the flow and Re_{cr} .

1505 2.5.2 Magnetic pressure and tension

1506 Once the jet surface is stabilized and flattened by a magnetic field, the 1507 magnetic pressure caused by the Lorentz force is contributing to the hydrodynamic 1508 pressure. It gives rise to deflect the jet in directions perpendicular to the 1509 magnetic field. Considering that the continuity condition has to be satisfied, 1510 the Lorentz force makes the jet shape change elliptically. Therefore, the

1511 contributions of each magnetic pressure components to the isotropic hydrodynamic1512 pressure needs to be investigated.

1513 Lorentz force is $\mathbf{F} = \mathbf{J} \times \mathbf{B} = \frac{1}{\mu} (\nabla \times \mathbf{B}) \times \mathbf{B} = \frac{1}{\mu} (\mathbf{B} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{B} - \frac{1}{2\mu} \nabla \mathbf{B}^2$. 1514 Suppose the Maxwell stress tensor $T_{ij} = \frac{1}{\mu} (B_{ij} - \frac{1}{2} \delta_{ij} B^2)$, which represents 1515 the deviatoric stress tensor of magnetic field. The divergence of the Maxwell 1516 stress tensor is represented as follows, which gives the same expression with 1517 Lorenz force.

1518

$$\nabla \cdot T = \frac{1}{\mu} \begin{bmatrix} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \frac{B_x^2 - B_y^2 - B_z^2}{2} & B_x B_y & B_x B_z \\ B_y B_x & \frac{B_y^2 - B_x^2 - B_z^2}{2} & B_y B_z \\ B_z B_x & B_z B_y & \frac{B_z^2 - B_x^2 - B_y^2}{2} \end{bmatrix}$$

$$= \frac{1}{\mu} ((\mathbf{B} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{B} + (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{B}) \mathbf{B} - \nabla (\frac{\mathbf{B}^2}{2}))$$
(2.72)

1520T has units of pressure. The shear is given by the off-diagonal elements1521of T and the diagonal elements of T correspond to the pressure acting on a1522differential area element. Total force on a volume is represented as follow.

1523

1524
$$F = \int \int \int_{V} \nabla \cdot T dV = \oint_{S} T \cdot dS \qquad (2.73)$$

25 The conservation of momentum in inviscid flow is represented as follow.

$$\frac{d}{dt} \int \int \int_{V} \rho \mathbf{v} dV + \oint_{S} \rho \mathbf{v} (\mathbf{v} \cdot \hat{n}) dS$$

$$= -\oint_{S} p\hat{n} dS + \int \int \int_{V} \rho \mathbf{g} dV + \int \int \int_{V} \nabla \cdot T dV \qquad (2.74)$$

1528

1531

1529
$$\frac{d\mathbf{v}}{dt} + (\mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla)\mathbf{v} = -\frac{1}{\rho}\nabla p + \mathbf{g} + \frac{1}{\rho}\nabla \cdot T = -\frac{1}{\rho}\nabla \mathbb{P} + \mathbf{g} \qquad (2.75)$$

1530 ,where

$$\mathbb{P} = \begin{bmatrix} p - \frac{B_x^2 - B_y^2 - B_z^2}{2\mu} & -B_x B_y & -B_x B_z \\ -B_y B_x & p - \frac{B_y^2 - B_x^2 - B_z^2}{2\mu} & -B_y B_z \\ -B_z B_x & -B_z B_y & p - \frac{B_z^2 - B_x^2 - B_y^2}{2\mu} \end{bmatrix}$$
(2.76)

1532 Note that the magnetic field increases the pressure by an amount $\mathbf{B}^2/2\mu$, 1533 in directions perpendicular to the magnetic field and decreases the pressure 1534 by the same amount in the parallel direction. Thus, the magnetic field gives 1535 rise to a magnetic pressure $\mathbf{B}^2/2\mu$, acting perpendicular to field lines, and a 1536 magnetic tension $\mathbf{B}^2/2\mu$, acting along field lines.



Figure 2.1: Wave-shaped interface separating two different fluids traveling at different average speeds.



Figure 2.2: Axes and electrodes of circular duct.



Figure 2.3: Energy decay in magnetic field. a.)Normalized energy decay. b.)Dissipation of normalized energy.

1537 Chapter 3

Experimental Method for Investigation of Mercury Jet Flow in Magnetic Field

1541

1542The optical method is considered to investigate MHD processes. Optical 1543methods have considerable advantages over other measurement techniques: 1544they do not introduce any perturbations into the medium being investigated, 1545they possess high sensitivity and accuracy, their response is practically instantaneous, which enables them to be used to investigate turbulent flows and transition 1546 states, since they provide the possibility of visually following the phenomenon 1547being investigated, and they enable one to obtain the physical characteristics 1548for the whole space being investigated at the same instant of time. Unlike other 1549probless methods, optical methods possess high spatial resolution. All these 1550features enable optical methods to be widely employed in MHD experiments 1551and underlie the need to search for new ways of using modern optical methods 1552which have not yet been employed. 1553

1554 Direct visualization techniques for hydrodynamic examination have often

been employed to investigate the dynamics of MHD flows. In this method, one
measures the time taken for the particles to traverse a given path. Because
no quantitative results can be deduced from direct visualization methods
and difficulties often arise when investigating thin boundary layers in liquids,
attention has turned to the use of optical techniques for the investigations of
fluid dynamics and MHD (Fedin, 1973).

1561 It should be noted that visualization is usually employed for qualitative 1562 investigations, but this method can also be used to measure the average flow 1563 velocity and a change in the velocity profile. To do this one measures merely 1564 the time taken for the particles to traverse a given path or the path traversed 1565 in a given time.

1566

3.1 Optical Diagnostics as a Principal Diagnostics of High Power Target Experiment

1569

3.1.1

Working principle of shadowgraph for optical diagnostics

1570 Optical measurements have many advantages over other techniques. The
1571 major one is the absence of an instrument probe that could influence the flow
1572 field. The light beam can also be considered as essentially inertialess, so that
1573 very rapid transient effects can be studied.

1574 Shadowgraph is often employed in studying shock and flame phenomena,
1575 in which very large density gradients are present. It integrates the quantity
1576 measured over the length of the light beam. For this reason they are well

1577 suited to measurements in two dimensional fields, where there is no index of1578 refraction or density variation in the field along the light beam.

1579 In a shadowgraph system the linear displacement of the perturbed light is 1580 measured. Consider the illumination at the exit of the test section. Figure 3.1 1581 shows the displacement of a light beam for shadowgraph. If the illumination is 1582 uniform entering the test section, it should still be closely uniform there. The 1583 beam is deflected by an angle θ , which is a function of y. The illumination 1584 within the region defined by Δy at this position is within the region defined 1585 by Δy_{sc} at the screen. If the initial intensity of light is I_T , then at screen,

1586

1587

$$I_o = \frac{\Delta y}{\Delta y_{sc}} I_T \ . \tag{3.1}$$

1588

If Z_{sc} is the distance to the screen, then the contrast is

1589

1590
$$\frac{\Delta I}{I_T} = \frac{I_o - I_T}{I_T} = \frac{\Delta y}{\Delta y_{sc}} - 1 \simeq -z_{sc} \frac{\partial \theta}{\partial y} , \qquad (3.2)$$

1591

1592
$$\frac{\Delta I}{I_T} = -\frac{z_{sc}}{n_a} \int \frac{\partial^2 n}{\partial y^2} dz = -\frac{z_{sc}}{n_a} \int \frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial y^2} \cdot \frac{\partial n}{\partial \rho} dz , \qquad (3.3)$$

1593where n is the index of refraction of a homogeneous transparent medium1594and $n_a \simeq 1$ for the ambient air.

1595For gas, Eqn. (3.4) could be substituted into Eqn. (3.3). Equation (3.3) is1596integrated twice to determine the density distribution. (Goldstein, 1991)

1598
$$\frac{\partial^2 n}{\partial y^2} = C\left[-\frac{\rho}{T}\frac{\partial^2 T}{\partial y^2} + \frac{2\rho}{T^2}\left(\frac{\partial T}{\partial y}\right)^2\right], \qquad (3.4)$$

where the constant C, called the Gladstone-Dale constant, is a function of
the particular gas and T is temperature of medium on Kelvin scale.
Shadowgraph is used principally for qualitative descriptions of a density
field. Because it yields information on the first and second derivatives of
density, its application can be found in systems with steep gradients of density

and temperature, such as flame fronts and shock waves.

1604

1605Optical techniques are non-invasive and do not cause any perturbation of the subject being investigated. Furthermore, their sensitivity increases with 1606 1607 photon intensity and the resolution of the subject can reach the diffraction-limited 1608 resolution. The optical response of fluid dynamics and MHD are practically 1609 instantaneous, enabling the optical technique to study details of turbulent flows and transition states. Coupled to a state-of-the art high-speed camera 16101611 and the long interaction path length of a light beam with a field of view 1612 adjustable to arbitrary dimensions, the optical technique enables one to obtain the physical characteristics for the entire subject being investigated in a short 16131614 period of time.

1615 3.1.2 Development of optical diagnostic system

1616 An optical diagnostic system is designed and constructed for imaging a free 1617 mercury jet interacting with a high intensity proton beam in a pulsed high-field 1618 solenoid magnet. The optical imaging system employs a back-illuminated, 1619 laser shadow photography technique. Object illumination and image capture 1620 are transmitted through radiation-hard multi-mode optical fibers and flexible 1621 coherent imaging fibers. A retro-reflected illumination design allows the entire
1622 passive imaging system to fit inside the bore of the solenoid magnet. A
1623 sequence of synchronized short laser light pulses are used to freeze the transient
1624 events and the images are recorded by several high speed charge coupled
1625 devices.

1626 3.1.2.1 the optical imaging system and Viewports design

1627 Laser back-illuminated shadow photography technique is employed in experiment 1628 to capture the dynamics of the interaction of the proton beam with a moving 1629 free mercury jet. The design of the optical imaging system is based on a few essential criteria which are described below. The entire optical imaging 1630 1631 head has to fit inside a small portion of a 1 meter long, 150 mm diameter 1632 bore magnet. Figure 3.2 shows the conceptual back illuminated optics design, 1633 the installation of 4 Viewports on the primary containment vessel, and the schematic layout of optical components, respectively. 1634

Note that all optics placed inside the interaction beam tunnel are required 1635 to be radiation-hard because of high radiation levels in the beam tunnel and 1636 1637 the activation of the mercury after proton beam interactions. In our setup, all 1638 cameras, lasers, and all other associated electronics are placed in an adjacent 1639 beam tunnel controlled locally by several desktop computers. Remote control 1640 of the entire system is achieved through designated control desktops located in the control room via MS Window XP remote desktop connections from the 1641 1642 ethernet network (see Fig. 3.7).

1643 A Viewport is located at the beam interaction center and two additional

Viewports are located at \pm 152.4 mm up/down stream locations. Viewport 4 1644is positioned at +457.2 mm and is designed to capture the residual dynamics of 16451646the proton interaction. Because of limited space inside the magnet bore, object illumination and image capture are transmitted through multi-mode optical 1647fibers and coherent imaging fibers, respectively, all positioned on one side 1648exterior to the primary containment vessel. Figure 3.3 shows the fabricated 16491650 and assembled optical head containing the integration of ball lens, imaging 1651lens, illumination fiber, and imaging fiber.

1652The arrangement resembles a compact endoscope design but with a different illumination scheme. Illumination light pulses are coupled into a 15 meter 16531654long multi-mode fiber (ThorLabs BFL22-200). It has a numerical aperture of 0.22, 25° cone angle, with a core diameter of 200 μ m that matches that of the 1655fiber-coupled lasers. To provide a ~ 55 mm illumination area at the center 16561657of the primary containment vessel over a limited short working distance of <100 mm, the illumination cone angle has to be opened up to a 43° full cone 16581659angle. This is achieved by placing a tiny ~ 0.5 mm diameter sapphire ball lens (Edmund Optics M46-117) at the tip of the illumination fiber and secured 16601661by a thin stainless steel plate. At the heart of the illumination arrangement 1662is a 76 mm diameter Au-coated concave spherical retro-reflector that has a 1663 short radius of curvature of 124 mm (Rainbow Research Optics). When the 1664much diverged illumination fiber is placed at the radius of curvature and shined onto the optical axis of the reflector, a retro-reflected beam returns 1665back to the illumination fiber providing the back-illumination scheme. Again, 1666

1667 because of the tight environment inside the primary, a Au-coated 90° prism mirror turns the optical path from longitudinal to transverse onto the center 1668 1669 of the primary. Two anti-reflection coated sapphire windows (Swiss Jewel 1670 Company) are mounted on the primary with airtight seals tested up to 1.4 bar 1671pressure. The diameter and the thickness of the window is 100 mm and 6 mm respectively, sufficiently large enough for the observation of a 1 cm diameter 16721673 jet and mechanically strong enough to withstand the momentum of a direct 1674impact from mercury jet with a mean velocity of 20 m/s (Simos, 2005).

Based on this optical arrangement, a mercury jet in front of the reflector 1675naturally makes a shadow on the retro-reflected beam. The shadow is collected 16761677 by a 1 mm diameter AR-coated cylindrical grin objective lens (GrinTech, GT-IFRL-100-inf-50-CC) which has an optical path length of 2.43 mm. The 1678grin lens is coupled onto a coherent image fiber. This flexible coherent imaging 16791680fiber is the key optical element of the imaging system. It is a 10 meter 1681long Sumitomo IGN-08/30 fiber with 30,000 picture elements (pixels). Each individual fiber has a core diameter of ~ 4 μ m with a total fiber diameter 1682 of merely 0.96 mm including coating. It has a bending radius of 40 mm, 16831684sufficiently small to allow curving and arching inside the primary containment 1685vessel. All imaging fiber ends are hand polished in-house to optical finished 1686 quality to allow high quality images with maximum light intensity transmission. 1687 Figure 3.4 shows the final finished end of an imaging fiber after polishing with $0.3 \,\mu\mathrm{m}$ lapping film (ThorLabs, LFG03P). The surface quality and the flatness 16881689 of the imaging fibers are inspected under a microscope. The imaging fibers are

1690 jacketed in-house with reinforced furcation tubing (ThorLab FT030-BK). One end of the imaging fiber is finished with an SMA 905 fiber-optics connector 16911692 to facilitate coupling to a CCD camera. The other ends of the illumination 1693 and imaging fibers are positioned next to each other with $\sim 2 \text{ mm}$ separation 1694 inserted inside a specially fabricated plastic ferrule. The integrated optical head is shown in Fig. 3.3, where a red laser diode is used to illuminate the 16951696 optical head. The integrated all-in-one ferrule (ball lens, illumination fiber, objective lens, and imaging fiber bundle) is placed at the radius of curvature as 1697 well as on the optical axis of the reflector so that it allows both the illumination 1698 1699 and the imaging collection to work on one side of the primary. The liquid 1700 mercury target is enclosed in a stainless steel primary containment vessel which 1701is placed in the primary beam tunnel (TT2A). A total of four optical imaging 1702heads for each Viewport are mounted on the exterior of the primary, designated 1703 as channels 1 to 4. All fibers are routed through a ~ 150 mm diameter, 2 meter 1704long concrete passage to an adjacent beam tunnel (TT2), where radiation is 1705much reduced. All electronics control for the optical diagnostic as well as all other electronics control for the solenoid magnet operation and hydraulic 17061707power unit used to generate the mercury jet are also placed in the adjacent 1708 tunnel. The exit end of each imaging fiber is coupled to an SMA fiber adaptor 1709 (ThorLabs SM1SMA) mounted on an x-y translator (ThorLab LM1XY). Four 1710 $40 \times \text{infinitely corrected microscope objective (Newport M-40x) relay the} \sim$ 0.96 mm image outputs of each imaging fiber onto each corresponding CCD 1711with appropriate lens tubes to fully expand the images onto a typical 10 1712

1713 × 10 mm CCD array. A non-rotating adjustable lens tube zoom housing
1714 (ThorLabs SM1ZM) provides fine and accurate adjustment of image focus on
1715 CCD.

17163.1.2.2the consideration for focusing and tilting alignment of1717optics

1718 A retro-reflective mirror captures the output beam of the laser diode and 1719 focuses it through the field of view at the target onto the lens of the telescope. The CCD camera views the target through the telescope. Tilting alignment by 1720using fine adjustments on the side of the retro-reflecting mirror can be made 1721and the field of view can be adjusted by moving the imaging lens forwards or 17221723backwards. The system is designed to make 6 possible alignment adjustments. 1724After the retro-reflecting mirror is moved forward or backward, the field of 1725view can also be adjusted. The maximum field of view that we can obtain is 1726 ~ 5.0 cm diagonally. The distance d from the objective lens to the imaging 1727lens is related to the field of view at the target. For target to be in focus, one must obey the lens formula, 1728

1729

1730

$$\frac{1}{f} = \frac{1}{c} + \frac{1}{d}$$
, (3.5)

where c is the distance from the target to the objective lens and d is thedistance from the objective lens to the camera.

1733 3.1.2.3 high speed cameras and light sources

Table 3.1 gives the specifications of high speed cameras in terms of some 17341735selected attributes. Two FastVision cameras with CCD size of 15.4×12.3 mm run with a full 1280×1000 pixel resolution at a 0.5 kHz frame rate. One 1736 1737 Olympus Encore PCI 8000S camera with 1/3 inch CCD size runs with a 480 × 420 pixel resolution at a 4 kHz recording rate. A high speed "Silica Mountain 1738 1739 Devices (SMD)" 64KIM camera with a CCD size of 13.4×13.4 mm runs with 1740a reduced single frame size of $(960 \times 960)/4$ pixel resolution at up to 1 MHz 1741frame rate. For the three slower cameras, images collected by each individual imaging fiber overfill the CCD pixels by a factor of ~ 6 and ~ 3 , respectively, 17421743i.e. one fiber projected onto 6×6 and 3×3 CCD pixel area, respectively. 1744However, for the SMD camera, each imaging fiber slightly underfills the CCD pixels by a factor of 0.83, i.e. one fiber projected onto nearly a single CCD 17451746pixel area. Due to the nature of spatial superposition, an array of imaging fibers imaged by an array of CCD pixels, some images might compose of a 17471748honeycomb pattern caused by this pixelation artifact. However, the artifact 1749can be minimized by slightly defocusing the image on the CCD. However, 1750the FastVision and Olympus CCDs are capable of recording at a frame rate higher than 500 Hz, the architecture for binning at reduced resolution requires 17511752a change of the zoom ratio on the image head doom. The SMD camera has a different but fixed binning architecture so that the full field of view is taken at 1753a high speed frame rate with reduced resolution. Except for the SMD camera 1754where images are frozen by the short 150 ns illumination laser pulses, all other 1755

1756 images are arrested by the short adjustable electronic exposure time of $10 \sim$ 1757 50 μ s set on the CCDs.

1758Synchronized short laser light pulses are used to illuminate the target and freeze the motion of the jet after the impact of the proton beam. For SMD 17591760 camera, the mask reduces the photosensitive area to 0.03 of the nominal pixel area. The quantum efficiency of the photo-resistive area is 0.18 at 800 nm, 17611762and the pixel fill is 200000 electrons. Therefore, a full exposure of a frame of the CCD therefore requires $(960)^2 \times 200000/0.03/0.18 \approx 3.4 \times 10^{13}$ photons 1763or 10 Watts for 800 nm photons. For FastVision camera, the sensor is 1280 1764 \times 1024 pixel (1.03 megapixel) of CCD of total area 15.36 \times 12.29 mm² in 8 17651766 bits at 500 frames per second (10 bits at 400 frames per second). Maximum frame rate is 500,000 at 1×1280 . The mask reduces the photosensitive 1767area to 0.4 of the nominal pixel area. Based on the estimation of required 1768photons, a full exposure of a frame of the CCD therefore requires 1280×1024 1769 \times 200000/0.4/0.18 \approx 3 \times 10^{12} photons or 1 Watts for 800 nm photons. 1770

1771Optical light pulses are sent through 15 meters of multi-mode illumination fibers. The light sources used in the experiment are all Class 4 lasers, emitting 1772at wavelengths of 808 to 850 nm. Three lasers are capable of emitting a 17731774peak optical power of 1 Watt (JDS Uniphase SDL-2300-L2) driven by three independent current drivers (ThorLabs LDC220C). These 1 Watt lasers can be 1775operated from CW to a minimum programmable pulse width of 1 μ s limited by 1776the trigger logic pulse. The 4^{th} laser emits at a peak optical power of 25 Watt 1777(Bright Solution BDL20-808-F6) limited by the pulsed current driver (Avtech 1778

1779 AXOZ-A1A-B). It provides a current pulse of 150 ns and is capable of running 1780 at the maximum 1 MHz repetition rate, i.e. a frame rate of 1 μ s/frame.

1781 The complete transmission of the imaging system is ~ 0.2 per Viewport channel, including 0.85 for the 15 meter long illumination fiber, 0.86 for the 17821783 sapphire ball lens, 0.86 for each pass of the sapphire Viewport, 0.91 for the retro-reflector, 0.67 for the 10 meter long imaging fiber, and 0.86 for the grin 17841785lens and the relay lens. For the SMD camera, the imaging circle filled $\pi/4$ of the CCD array. A measured output energy of $3.5 \ \mu J/pulse$ is obtained 1786 1787 from the Bright Solution (BDL20-808-F6) laser illumination light source for Viewport 2. Therefore the calculated number of photons impinging on the 1788SMD camera reaches 4.2×10^6 photons/pixel. After taking into account the 1789 18% quantum efficiency of the CCD, 7.5×10^5 photoelectrons are generated at 1790the full illumination intensity. Since the SMD camera has full well capacity of 17911792 $2.2 \times 10^5 e^-$, there is a factor of ~ 3 on the optical power budget reserved for unanticipated optical power loss and for overcoming the possible attenuation 17931794due to ionization radiation. Similar calculations for Viewport channels 1 and 3 give a factor of ~ 10 on the optical power budget. This larger factor is mostly 1795due to the long, 10 μ s, exposure time set on the FastVision cameras. Overall, 17961797 the imaging system is designed to have sufficient optical power budget for the 1798 illumination of each Viewport throughout the entire experiment.

1799 3.1.2.4 radiation-hardness

Because of the high radiation level in the beam tunnel and the activation 1800 1801 of the mercury after the proton beam interactions, all optics placed inside the 1802 interaction beam tunnel are required to be radiation-hard. One complete set of 1803 optics was selected for radiation resistance test done at CERN. This complete 1804 set of optics included an Au-coated reflector, sapphire window, illumination 1805 fiber, imaging fiber, and Grin objective lens. The experiment has anticipated a total of 200 proton pulses at 14 and 24 GeV with a total of $\sim 3 \times 10^{15}$ protons. 1806 The calculated total radiation reaches \sim 1 Mrad equivalent radiation dose. 1807 1808 Therefore, all optics except the grin objective lens were irradiated at CERN 1809 to a lower energy 1.4 GeV proton beam but up to an equivalent radiation dose of 5 \times 10¹⁵ protons. Because we missed an opportunity to deliver the grin lens 1810 to the CERN irradiation facility, the grin objective lens was instead irradiated 1811 at BNL using a Co-60 source up to a total dose of ~ 3 Mrad. 1812

The reflectance of the Au-coated reflector and the transmittance of all other 1813 1814 optics are measured at the wavelength of 830 nm before and after irradiation. 1815Table 3.2 shows the effects of irradiation up to an equivalent radiation dose of 1 Mrad on the reflectance and transmittance of the components of the optical 1816 diagnostic system. No noticeable change in the reflectance was observed on the 1817 1818 Au-coated reflector even though the substrate of the reflector has turned nearly opaque. The sapphire, 5 meter long of illumination fiber, and 0.3 meter long of 1819 1820 imaging fiber do not show any additional insertion loss. They are all radiation 1821hard up to a 1 Mrad dose. However, the small grin objective lens did suffer 1822 radiation damage resulting in a 0.73 transmission. This tiny grin objective lens is made of silver-ion exchanged index modification internal to a glass substrate. 1823 1824Therefore it was not anticipated to have a high radiation resistance. However, 1825 it is well known that although glass (and silica fibers) lose its transmission in 1826 the visible wavelengths, near infrared (NIR) light can still has adequate light 1827 throughput for some applications (Kakuta, 1999). This is one of the reason we 1828 select NIR rather than visible laser light for back-illumination of the mercury jet. Since the back-illuminated NIR light passes the grin objective only once, 1829 the 0.27 transmission loss over the entire experiment is tolerable and can be 1830 1831 recovered with the present designed laser capability. We should note that the 1832 integrity of the imaging properties of the grin lens was unchanged, i.e. no image distortion was observed after the 1 Mrad radiation resistance test. 1833

1834 3.1.2.5 scintillating fiber channel

1835 A jacketed 2 meter long 1 mm diameter blue emitting scintillating fiber is 1836 attached along with the imaging head to register gamma emission during the 1837 proton beam and mercury jet interaction. A 12 meter long 1 mm diameter fiber patch-cord (ThorLabs BFH37-1000) carries the blue scintillated light 1838 signal and is fiber-coupled to an Avalanche photodiode (ThorLabs APD210), 1839 designated as channel 0. The overall transmission at the center wavelength of 1840 1841 480 nm of the fiber patch-cord is measured to be 0.77. The scintillating signal 1842trace is displayed on an oscilloscope and data can be retrieved remotely from the control room. This scintillating signal serves to confirm the arrival of the 1843

1844 proton beam and has the potential to extract the proton intensity from the1845 scintillating signal pulse level.

18463.1.3Schematic of electronic trigger and high speed1847camera control

1848 Because we are using several high speed cameras from different vendors, we 1849 must use separate camera control software for each camera. The limitation on 1850 their exposure time also requires two different set of illumination laser pulse 1851 trains. A master trigger pulse, synchronized to the arrival of the proton bunch, is delivered to trigger the mercury loop system, the solenoid magnet system, 18521853and the optical diagnostic system together. The mercury jet reaches its steady 1854state for 1 second when the solenoid magnet reaches the highest magnetic induction field of 15 T. However, there is a significantly long time lag of \sim 185510 seconds for the solenoid system to power up to its full capacity. Therefore, 1856 the master trigger signal is first sent to a digital delay generator (Stanford 18571858Research DG535) to provide a sufficient long delay to synchronize with all 1859 other electronic components. These relative and absolute delays are measured 1860 by an oscilloscope. By adjusting each independent delay channel, complete 1861 synchronization of all cameras with the pulsing of the laser light sources can 1862 be achieved and verified by comparing the bright/dark image intensities of each frame of each CCD. 1863

1864 Figure 3.5 shows the two sets of pulse sequences used to simultaneously1865 trigger all cameras. The 25W infrared laser consisted of a 17 pulse sequence

1866 with a pulse width of 150 ns. This determines the exposure time of the SMD camera on the Viewport 2. The laser pulse period is set to match the frame 1867 1868 rate of the images. The SMD camera collects 16 frames of image. Figure 3.6 shows the traced signals on an oscilloscope when the beam and the beam 1869 1870 triggering are delivered. After the master trigger from the synchrotron is delivered at time t = 0, the proton beam comes in ~ 3 μ s. The photodiode 1871 1872 response from scintillating fiber has a 20 ns rise time and the level indicates 1873 the beam intensity and beam position. The scintillating fiber signal gives the 1874beam arrival time. Therefore, it is possible to set the trigger timing for the cameras and laser driver inputs, which is $\sim 2 \ \mu s$ after the master trigger from 18751876 the proton synchrotron.

Three 1 Watt lasers pulsed to a 0.5 second duration are used to independently 1877illuminate Viewport 1, Viewport 3, and Viewport 4, respectively. Typically the 18781879 FastVision and Olympus cameras continuously collect 220 frames of images. The exposure times on the cameras are set at $10 \sim 50 \ \mu s$ respectively to give a 1880 1881 sharp image quality. Although the sharpness of images increases with reduced exposure time, much more light is required for illumination. Therefore, a trade 18821883off between exposure time and laser intensity is made. On the contrary, the 1884exposure time for SMD camera is determined by the laser pulse width. As the pulse width of the laser decreases, the laser intensity also decreases. In order 18851886to utilize the maximum allowable intensity of the 25 W laser, the maximum pulse width of 0.15 μ s is used. This pulse width should not seriously jeopardize 1887 the image quality even running at its highest frame rate of 1 μ s/frame. A 1888

1889	schematic diagram linking all cameras, triggering electronics, and controlling
1890	computers is shown in Fig. 3.7. 2 desktops reside in the control room to master
1891	the optical diagnostics system. All other electronics and desktops are placed
1892	in the TT2 tunnel adjacent to the interaction beam tunnel TT2A.

1893 3.2 Windows Consideration as Viewports for 1894 Observation

1895 The mercury jet target is observed through four windows. These windows
1896 must contain any possible spray of mercury due to intense beam energy deposition,
1897 and remain transparent after a radiation dose from the interaction of beam
1898 and mercury.

1899 3.2.1 Fiducial mark on windows

We put fiducial mark on each sapphire window to use the magnitude of
the referenced length. The size of fiducial on the back and front windows
is varying on images according to the changing field of view. i.e, the back
fiducial looks smaller than the front fiducial. Figure 3.8 shows the artificially
marked fiducial on the sapphire window. It gives referencing length scale when
we measure the size of jet, velocity, rotation of windows, and the location of
magnetic axis on images.

1907 3.2.2 Impact resistance test

We used sapphire windows to obtain enough strength and did surface coating on both sides for anti-reflection at 800 nm wavelength. In order to check the survival from mercury droplet impact, we tested sapphire window using a paint ball gun. A paint ball is a 2.7 gram sphere of radius 8.6 mm containing a colored gel that readily "splats" on impact. The velocity of a paint ball was 95 m/s. The ratio of the force from a paint ball to that due to the dispersal of the entire mercury jet by the proton beam is

1915

1916

$$\frac{F_{paintball}}{T} = \frac{m_{pa}}{m_{pa}}$$

$$\frac{F_{paintball}}{F_{mercury}} = \frac{m_{paintball}v_{paintball}^2 r_{mercury}}{m_{mercury}v_{mercury}^2 r_{paintball}} .$$
(3.6)

1917 The momentum of the paint ball is the same as that of a 7 mm diameter1918 mercury drop at 95 m/s. The sapphire window survived in the test.

1919 3.2.3 Pressure leaking test of sapphire windows

1920The primary containment is mostly welded and the window ports are sealed1921with rubber gaskets (BUNA-N). Each window is sealed with two sheets of1922rubber gaskets per port. 21 psi is loaded inside the primary containment to1923check the sealing of the primary containment. To locate leaks, a Metheson19248850 flammable gas sniffer, which has a 5 ppm sensitivity, and Ar/Methane1925(90 % / 10 %) was used. All of 8 windows survived the 21 psi pressure for1926over 17 hours.
¹⁹²⁷ 3.3 Integrated Experimental Setup for High ¹⁹²⁸ Power Target

1929 3.3.1 Mercury loop system in solenoid magnet

1930 The cross-section and actual equipment for the mercury system with high field solenoid magnet is shown in Fig. 1.5. The horizontal line in Fig. 1.5(a)1931 1932 represents the proton beam. The Hg jet, which is ejected from right to left in 1933 Fig. 1.5(a), co-propagates with the proton beam. Four Viewports are shown 1934 within the solenoid bore, which represent viewing locations for observation of the Hg jet within its primary containment vessel (see Fig. 1.3). Viewport 2 is 1935 positioned at the center of the solenoid and is the location where the center of 1936 1937 the proton beam interacts with the Hg jet. The pulsed solenoid incorporates 1938 a magnetic field ramp up of 10 seconds and is capable of sustaining its peak 1939 field for a duration of approximately 1 second. The magnetic axis is positioned at an angle of 67 milliradian with respect to the proton beam, with the tilt 1940 provided by a common baseplate supporting all the equipment (see Fig. 1.5(a)). 1941 1942The applied magnetic induction field has been measured with a gaussmeter 1943placed both perpendicular and parallel to the magnetic induction field. The 1944 relationship between the measured magnetic induction field and the applied solenoid current was mapped to deduce the maximum magnetic induction field 1945 1946 at the center of the solenoid.

1947 3.3.1.1 the considerations in nozzle design

Better yields of low energy pions are obtained from the mercury jet target 19481949 when the proton beam and target are tilted with respect to the axis of the capture solenoid magnet. Monte Carlo simulations have indicated that a tilt 1950 angle of about 100 milliradian between the mercury jet and the proton beam 1951 1952 is optimal (Mokhov, 2000). However, jet motion in a magnetic induction field 1953 behaves differently, depending on the angle between the axis of the magnet 1954and that of the jet, as a result of the differences in the magnitude of the components of the magnetic induction field (Samulyak, 2006). As the crossing 19551956 angle increases, the transverse component of the magnetic induction field 1957 increases, but with no significant change in the longitudinal component. The 1958 increase in the transverse component of the magnetic field raises the induced current on the Hg jet. Therefore, the angle of the Hg jet is launched at 1959 33 milliradian with respect to the axis of the magnet, resulting in an interaction 1960 region about 30 cm long in case of a 1 cm diameter mercury jet with a 1.5 mm 1961 1962 RMS diameter of proton beam. Since the proton beam in TT2A beamline at 1963 CERN is horizontal, the mercury jet should make a 34 milliradian angle with 1964 respect to the proton beam axis, and the magnetic axis should make an angle 1965 of 67 milliradian with respect to the proton beam. The mercury will flow from 1966 the upstream end of the magnet to the downstream end of the magnet. The jet velocity is designed to be 20 m/s and the center of the jet to intersect the 1967 center of the proton beam at center of magnet. 1968

1969 3.3.2 Water jet observation for nozzle performance test

1970 Prior to mercury injection in the primary at Oak Ridge National Laboratory(ORNL),
1971 extensive optical diagnostics were carried out by pulsing water jets in the
1972 system using 4 different types of nozzle configurations. One nozzle showed
1973 the most stable shape of jet motion with fairly uniform velocity, ~ 10 mm
1974 diameter and 20 m/s respectively.

Due to the spray and wetting of water on the interior of windows, only 19751976 ambiguous shadow of the water jet was observed. A clear surface motion 1977 is required in order to obtain accurate velocity measurement. Therefore, only 1978 qualitative diagnostics was made on the water jet. The field of view of each Viewport is ~ 50 mm. The diameter of the jet is measured by overlaying a 1979 grid of referenced field of view onto the images. The time lapse of each frame 1980is read from the camera frame rates. The trajectory of the jet between several 1981 1982frames can then be measured and the velocity of the jet surface motion is 1983estimated.

These measurements of the water jet tests were done at ORNL. The observations
led us to select the design of the final nozzle for the subsequent jet runs. It
was fabricated from Titanium and the assembly was anodized for electrical
insulation.

79



Figure 3.1: Displacement of light beam for shadowgraph.



Figure 3.2: Design of optical layout and installation of 4 Viewports of primary containment vessel. a.) Conceptual integration of optics to primary containment vessel. b.) Photograph of installation of optics to primary containment vessel. c.) Schematic layout of optical components.



Figure 3.3: Photograph of optical head assembly and its illumination of laser. a.) Front view of optical head assembly. b.) Side view of optical head assembly. c.) Illumination of fiber-optics head assembly.



Figure 3.4: Polished fiber end, 50 X and 800 X magnifications, respectively



Figure 3.5: Schematic of synchronized signal of high speed camera and laser pulse.



Figure 3.6: The triggering time for high speed camera upon beam arrival.



Figure 3.7: Schematic of electrical triggering and high speed camera control in tunnel for experiment.



Figure 3.8: Top fiducial on the front window and bottom fiducial on the rear window. a.) Photo of fiducial on the sapphire window assembled in Viewport. b.) Image of fiducial captured by camera.

Table 3.1: Specifications of high speed cameras.

Attributes	SMD 64KIM	FastVision	Olympus Encore PCI 8000S
CCD chip size	$13.4 \text{ mm} \times 13.4 \text{ mm}$	$15.4 \text{ mm} \times 12.3 \text{ mm}$	1/3 inch
Pixels	960×960	1280×1024	480×420
Pixel size	$14 \ \mu m$	$12 \ \mu m$	$13 \ \mu \mathrm{m}$
Single frame	240×240	1280×1000	480×420
Maximum frame rate	$1 \mathrm{~MHz^1}$	$0.5 \ \mathrm{kHz^2}$	4 kHz^3
Full well Capacity	$220,000 \ e^-$	$\sim 1000 \text{ LSB/lux-sec}$	-
ADC	12 bit	8 bit	8 bit

 1 16 frames.

 2 at full resolution.

 3 12.5 $\mu \rm s$ electronic shutter, with reduced frame size.

Table 3.2: Effects of irradiation up to an equivalent radiation dose of 1 Mrad on the reflectance and transmittance of the components of the optical diagnostic system. Reflectance is inferred on the Au-coated mirror and transmittance is inferred on all other components.

Optical component	Before radiation	After radiation	% difference
Large Au-coated mirror	0.91	0.92	no change
Sapphire window (1 mm)	0.86	0.87	no change
Illumination fiber (5 m)	1	1.02	no change
Imaging fiber (30 cm)	0.67	0.71	no change
Grin lens	0.90	0.66	73~%

¹⁹⁸⁸ Chapter 4

Experimental Investigation of Mercury Jet Flow in Magnetic Fields

1992

1993 In this chapter, the jet behavior in magnetic field are investigated. To do this, the collected images are read digitally and the characteristic jet 19941995 parameters are evaluated based on the probability approach. It effectively diagnoses the jet condition on each collected image. Jet deformation such 1996 1997 as the free jet surface deformation and surface stabilization is investigated by measuring the pixels on the collected images based on 2-D shadow photography. 1998 As a result, we will discuss the magnetic field effect to the dynamic behavior of 1999 freely moving jet in a solenoid magnetic field. The driving pressure of mercury 20002001 flow entering inlet pipe is measured to monitor the effect of the magnetic field 2002 and assure if the input condition for driving the jet is affected. In order to diagnose the flow rate, the flow velocity in magnetic field is discussed and the 2003deflection of jet size in various magnetic field is investigated. Based on the 20042005observed flow rate of jet, the shape of jet is suggested for the energy deposition

2006 calculation by proton beam interaction with Hg jet target.

2007 4.1 Image Analysis for Data Reduction

2008 4.1.1 Image acquisition

 ~ 360 complete integrated tests (i.e., with magnet, proton beam, Hg loop 2009 2010 system, and optical diagnostic system) were conducted at CERN (European 2011 Organization for Nuclear Research) with various values of the proton beam structure (8 harmonic and 16 hamonic) and the beam intensity up to 30×10^{12} 2012 protons and the beam energy (14 Gev and 24 GeV) and the the magnetic field 2013 (0 T, 5 T, 7 T, 10 T, and 15 T) and two Hg jet velocities (15 m/s and 20 m/s). 2014 2015 Figure 4.3 and 4.4 are representative optical diagnostic results collected by 2016 the 3 cameras, with and without a magnetic induction field at Plasma Science 2017 and Fusion Center in Massachusetts Institute of Technology. Note that the 2018 Olympus Encore PCI 8000S camera for Viewport 4 was integrated in the beam 2019 interacting target study done at CERN.

The current in the magnet system generates heat, which is cryogenically 2020 removed using liquid nitrogen. As the magnet cools down, all Viewports 2021 become foggy up due to condensation. It was found out that \sim 0.5 ℓ of 20222023 water (from nozzle performance test at Oak Ridge National Laboratory) was 2024not removed from the system prior to loading Hg. Flexible heater strips were installed both on the exterior of the primary containment vessel and on the 20252026 snout in order to prevent the condensation of the humid air on the Viewports. Although residual Hg droplets in sizes less than 1 mm often adhere to the 2027

2028 sapphire Viewports after every shot, jet motion with adequate image quality2029 could still be collected.

2030

4.1.2 Image processing

2031 To measure the shape of the jet, 8 and 12 bit grey scaled TIF images are 2032 converted into digital forms. Background images are subtracted to reject the 2033 noise in the image digitization process. The residual data is then transformed 2034 into a 2 bit scaled image. Figure 4.1 shows the collected image and its transformed 2 bit scaled image. Only the black and white colored pixels in 20352036 the 2 bit depth images are used to differentiate the shadow of the jet and the background. Due to the image quality caused by the Hg droplet on window and 2037 2038 the quality in fiber optic system, the noise such as black dots exits. A threshold 2039 is adjusted according to Otsu's method to highlight the interface between the mercury and background (Otsu, 1979). Otsu's method selects the threshold 20402041by minimizing the within-class variance and maximizing the between-class 2042variance of the two groups of pixels separated by the thresholding operator. 2043Otsu's method, which relies on the assumption that all image pixels belong to 2044one of two classes, background or foreground, has been shown to be efficient in image segmentation for bi-level thresholding. 2045

Figure 4.2(a) shows the sensitivity of 2 bit scaled image conversion to the measurement of jet height with respect to the level of 8 bit threshold using Otsu's method. As the threshold level increases, the mean value of the jet height as well as the σ value of the jet height in measurement is approaching an asymptotic level. The optimally selected threshold value by the Otsu'smethod in this example is 0.35.

2052The Hg jet was observed at upstream (Viewport 1), midstream (Viewport 2), and downstream (Viewport 3) locations from the nozzle exit. 220 images 20532054are collected at each run for both the upstream and downstream locations, with an image size of 1280×1000 pixels. The most probable transverse jet height 20552056 within the longitudinal pixel range of 300 to 1000 is shown in the histogram of 2057Fig. 4.2(b). Note that within this range, the transverse jet height probability 2058P could be obtained by counting the number of longitudinal pixel events in the jet image. Let z denotes the transverse direction (in terms of pixels). 2059

2060 The number of background events (i.e., outside of the jet) is always larger than that within the jet because the portion of bright background on each 2061image is larger than that of the black jet shadow. The distribution on the 2062left in Fig. 4.2(b) (i.e., 0 < z < 200) represents the background pixels. Then, 2063the number of pixels corresponding to the jet height is counted within the 20642065longitudinal pixel range of 300 to 1000. Each counted pixel numbers are 2066 directly average to give a jet height measurement and then added up over ~ 200 images for 1 jet shot, where the time elapse corresponds to ~ 0.4 s at 2067 2068 Viewport 1 and 3. Multiple shots are then used to add up all of the counted 2069 vertical jet height. The average of the individually counted vertical pixels is 2070 given to indicate the nominal jet height. In a mathematical form, the direct averaging method is described as Eqn. (5.1) as follow: 2071

2072

$$D_{jet} = \frac{1}{i+j+k} \sum_{1}^{i} \sum_{1}^{j} \sum_{1}^{k} N_{vertical} , \qquad (4.1)$$

where D_{jet} and $N_{vertical}$ denote the averaged vertical jet height and a individually counted number of vertical pixels respectively. i, j, k represent the number of shots, images in a shot, and vertical lines in a image respectively. Note that jet height measurement using Eqn. (5.1) is shown at Fig. 4.6.

2078On Viewport 2, 16 image files are collected at each run, with an image size of 316×316 pixels. The images are analyzed in the same manner as described 20792080 above. Viewports 1 and 3 give the same resolution for the images: $1280 \times$ 20811000. Thus, no image re-scaling is needed when comparing the pixel size for these images. However, Viewport 2 gives a resolution of 316×316 . Based on 20822083 the 1 cm scale fiducial mark on the exterior of all Viewports, all images taken 2084on this Viewport are re-scaled to match the resolution of Viewport 1 prior to 2085comparison.

20864.1.3Study on the scaling length and the location of2087center of window

2088 In order to relate the lengths on the collected images at each Viewport, 2089 the pixel length on the images has to be investigated. Since the image size 2090 corresponds to the CCD size, any discrepancy in horizontal and vertical pixel 2091 size is not considered. Viewports 1 and 3 give the same resolution for the 2092 images: 1280×1000 . Thus, no image re-scaling is actually needed when 2093 comparing the pixel size for these images but did the scaling to see any

2094difference on the image length of Viewport 1 and Viewport 3. The fiducial 2095 length on the top front window and the bottom back window is measured 2096 and then interpolated to get the length at the mid-span on the primary 2097 containment. The interpolated pixel length at the mid-span corresponds to 2098 1 cm at the mi-span of primary containment. Thus, in Viewport 3, a pixel length at the mid-span where the jet is moving is approximated ~ 0.05 mm. 2099 2100 Same scaling was done at images in Viewport 3. The ratio of the pixel length in Viewport 3 to Viewport 1 is 1.06. 2101

2102Viewport 2 gives a resolution of 245×252 . Based on the 1 cm scale fiducial2103mark on the exterior of all Viewports, all images taken on this Viewport are2104re-scaled to match the resolution of Viewport 1 prior to comparison. A pixel2105length at the mid-span is approximated ~ 0.21 mm. Viewport 4 gives a2106different resolution of images depending on the frame rate setting but typically2107the resolutions of 320×280 was used. A pixel length at the mid-span is2108approximated ~ 0.21 mm, which is same with Viewport 2.

The distance of the center position between the fiducial and the window is 0.75 inch apart. In order to locate the center of the window at the mid-span, the positions where 0.75 inch is apart from the top fiducial and bottom fiducial is found on each image and then the averaged difference in the located position s considered as the center of window.

2114 Based on these scaling study, the measurement is performed for the following
2115 investigation. The measurement is averaged for ~ 200 images to give a result
2116 of the following investigation and the standard deviation is also calculated

2117 for the individual measurement respectively. Based on the standard deviation 2118 and the number of events, the error bar, σ/\sqrt{N} , is calculated to give error 2119 estimation for each measurement.

4.2 Motion of Mercury Jet and Stability in Magnetic Field

2122 4.2.1 Jet deflection and surface flattening

When the jet is injected without an applied magnetic field, it is difficult
to discern the jet surface because of blockage by Hg droplets on the window.
Therefore, some errors in the measurement exists (see images in Fig. 4.3(a)
through Fig. 4.3(c) and 4.4(a) through 4.4(c)). On the contrary, when a
magnetic field is applied, the measurement errors are significantly reduced, leading
to significantly less intermittent jet boundaries.

2129 The inertial forces appear to dominate the jet movement when the jet 2130 velocity is 15 m/s. The turbulent jet motion is unstable but becomes stabilized 2131as the magnetic field approaches 5 T. It has been reported that the radial force 2132 induced by the transverse component of magnetic field caused by the axially 2133induced current due to the tilted jet angle can significantly increase the jet height (Gallardo *etal.*, 2002). The phenomena of increasing jet thickness with 21342135high magnetic induction field is observed for the first time when the magnetic field exceeds 10 T. 2136

2137 Figure 4.6 shows the jet height measurement by direct average of vertical2138 jet height from scanned pixels on each image. The standard deviation is used

to give the error bar. This two plot shows the extreme two conditions of
evaluation of the measured jet height, but one can effectively observe the
fluctuating amount relative to the nominal jet height according to the various
magnetic fields.

2143At a jet velocity of 15 m/s, the relatively low inertial force reduces the 2144extent of turbulent fluctuation. For this case, the magnetic field does not 2145significantly affect the dynamics of the jet until the magnetic field strength of ~ 5 T reaches. Consequently, the height of the jet decreases only slightly 2146 2147until 5 T since the magnetic field reduces the fluctuating surfaces and the jet 2148is more likely to elongate axially to the jet axis. The results shown in Fig. 4.3 2149 and 4.4 clearly suggest that the magnetic field has constrained (stabilized) the Hg jet flow by smoothing out the edges of the otherwise turbulent flow. 21502151At large number of the magnetic field (>10 T), stability is maintained at all 2152 Viewports. At 15 T, a larger height (cross sectional distortion) is observed on all Viewports. 2153

2154The fact that the Hg jet size is relatively reduced from 0 T to 5 T but increases from 10 T to 15 T suggests that the Hg jet might encounter a different 21552156 type of instability at high field, namely a quadrupole effect. The quadrupole 2157effect would alter the jet's circular cross-section to become elliptical. From the data obtained with a 15 m/s jet, the jet height at a 10 T is smaller than that 21582159at 15 T, which is manifested in the vertical elongation of the jet. However, the height at a 10 T is smaller than that at 5 T. The issues for such a behavior 2160 2161 have to be addressed. There are two possibilities. First, the jet is elongating

2162 axially up to 10 T. The equivalence of hydrodynamic pressure with magnetic pressure is more dominantly affecting to the axial elongation of jet than the 2163 2164transverse pressure. Equation (2.76) shows the magnetohydrodynamic stress 2165 tensor, which indicates the ration of the axial pressure and the transverse 2166 pressure. The increasing axial pressure of jet is more elongating from 0 T 2167 to 10 T. However, the transverse magnetic pressure becomes significant once 2168 the magnetic field exceeds 10 T. Thus, the jet at 15 T is experiencing the 2169 transverse deflection as well as axial deflection, but the the role of transverse deflection plays significantly on the behavior of jet. That can explain why 21702171the reduction of jet is appearing up to 10 T and then the expansion of jet is 2172appearing at 15 T.

Second, the optical diagnostics depends only on the side sectional view of 21732174jet movement. The reduction of jet size on the minor axis of the elliptical core 2175has to be accompanied by the gain in jet size on the major axis in order to 2176 satisfy the continuity condition in flow. In other words, the cross-sectional 2177are in flow should be constant. Although the two dimensional nature of 2178the image data does not distinguish between an elliptical cross section and 2179 a circular one, occasional observation of a smaller jet thickness at 15 m/s with 2180 10 T field as opposed to a 5 T indicates that the jet cross section might vary between the major and minor axis of an elliptical core. It is important to note 2181 2182 that within the axial distance of interest, the jet diameter is approximately 2183 constant. Therefore, references to "larger jet height" should be interpreted 2184to mean larger distortions of the jet cross section. Since the jet and solenoid

2185field are cylindrically symmetric, it is hard to estimate in what direction the jet is going to be distorted but the ratio of the deflection can be determined 2186 2187experimentally. The ratio also can be compared with the transverse magnetic pressure $B^2/2\mu$ considering the reversed direction of deflection on each plot. 2188Samulyak (2007) suggested that the deflection ratio of jet size $\Delta R/R_o$ is 2189 proportional to the magnitude \mathbf{B}_o^2/U . By using the developed MHD code, 21902191where the governing MHD equations and free jet boundary condition including 2192 Maxwell's equations using low magnetic Reynolds approximation are employed 2193 and calculated the Hg jet deflection in magnetic field using a hybrid of Eulerian and Lagrangian method, so called Front tracking method. Figure 4.7(a) shows 21942195the deflection ratio of Hg jet along the distance from nozzle at 10 T and 15 T magnetic field. As shown in Fig. 4.3 and Fig. 4.4, the magnetic field 2196stabilizes the Hg jet surface so that the jet surface is getting flattened. In 21972198 MHD simulation, constant 1 cm diameter of Hg jet is considered. Although 2199 the magnetic field causes the jet surface flattening, the nature of turbulence 2200such as growth of jet size is observed in experiment. Therefore, in order to avoid such a turbulent nature between simulation and experiment, the ratio of 2201jet deflection ratio between 10 T and 15 T is evaluated to see the comparison 2202of the magnetic field effect \mathbf{B}_o^2/U between Fig. 4.7(a) and Fig. 4.6, which is 2203 2204shown in Fig. 4.7(b). It shows somewhat consistency at upstream, but still 2205the ratio diverges as the jet flows to downstream.

2206 As expected, jet motion in a magnetic field behaves differently, depending2207 on the angle between the axis of magnet and the axis of jet, as a result of

2208 the differences in the magnitude of components of magnetic field (Samulyak, 2006). Figure 4.5(a) and (b) show the axial and radial components of the 2209 2210 magnetic field in a solenoid. Figure 4.5(c) and (d) show the transverse and 2211longitudinal components of the magnetic field along the jet axis at different 2212 crossing angles. As the crossing angle increases, the transverse component of 2213 the magnetic field increases, but with no significant change in the longitudinal 2214component of the magnetic field. An increase of the transverse component of the magnetic field raises the induced axial current on the Hg jet. Therefore, 2215 the angle of the Hg jet is launched at 33 milliradian with respect to the axis 2216 2217 of solenoid magnet.

2218 The jet surface can readily be extracted from each collected image. The jet axis is approximated by fitting the averaged positions between top surface and 22192220 bottom surface. This jet axis is moved with an offset until it interferes the top 2221surface bottom surface. The amount of fluctuations of surface is measured by 2222 getting the difference between the fluctuation surfaces and the interfering jet 2223axis on a RMS scale. Let $\delta(r, t)$ denotes the probability of turbulence at r, such that δ is 0 in the non-turbulent fluid, where the background is considered here, 2224and is 1 in the turbulent fluid, where the jet is considered here. Time average 22252226 of δ yields $\zeta(r)$, the intermittency factor at r. The turbulent fluctuations are 2227produced by the intermittency effect and these fluctuations are significant for 2228 scalar quantities. The intermittency characteristics of the turbulence are the appropriate input to be used in defining rough surface for a scattering analysis. 2229 2230 When the intermittency phenomenon is present, the conventional turbulent 2231fluctuation is modified by the intermittency function and there is an additional contribution depending on the difference between the mean turbulent quantity 2232 2233and the non-turbulent quantity (Yen, 1967). However, the probability of the 2234fluctuating jet surface area is introduced to define the intermittency in the 2235 following work. The pixel information along the jet axis by changing the 2236 translational offset is added to represent the intermittency of jet on the top 2237and bottom surface. The intermittency within the jet represents 1 and it is 2238 gradually decrease to 0 at the background. The intermittency is between 0 and i at the jet surface depending on the surface fluctuations. Figure 4.8 shows the 22392240 intermittency as a function of magnetic field and time. Total evaluated time 2241is 160 μ s. Without magnetic field, the slope of intermittency at the jet surface is broad and it is oscillating as a function of time. With higher magnetic field, 2242the slope of intermittency at the jet surface is more steep and it keeps same 22432244shape with respect to time. This result clearly tells that the magnetic field 2245suppresses the fluctuation of jet surface.

2246 Figure 4.9 shows the measured fluctuations on the jet surface. Surface 2247fluctuations is monotonically decreasing and the surface is flattened approximately at 5 T. The fluctuations at Viewport 3 (downstream) is larger than that at 22482249Viewport 1 (upstream) since the tendency to be turbulent grows. The amount 2250of fluctuations at top surface and bottom surface of jet is almost same, though 2251the magnetic field is varied. Thus, the symmetry on the jet surface in terms of 2252 the surface variations such as fluctuations and wave amplitude is valid. The 2253amount of difference of surface fluctuations at Viewport 1 and Viewport 3

101

2254becomes same. It indicates that the jet surface becomes flattened at 5 T in flow velocity 15 m/s. The decreased amount of surface fluctuation at Viewport 225522561 and Viewport 3 is ~ 0.5 and 1.5 mm RMS respectively. This explains why 2257 the jet height is reducing from 0 T to 5 T in Fig. 4.6. The magnetic field 2258makes the wavelength on the jet surface increases. Correspondingly, the wave 2259 propagation speed is increasing. Thus, it causes Re_{cr} to increase and the flow 2260 becomes laminar due to the stabilization by the magnetic field. The transverse component of magnetic field prevails more over the jet stabilization. Though 2261 2262 there is some measurement errors due to the saturation in image brightness, 2263 the measurement could show the field effect to the reduction of fluctuation on **2264** jet surfaces.

The these observations are supported by previous results. For example, several investigations have suggested that magnetic field suppresses turbulent fluctuations in conducting liquid by stabilizing the flow (Shercliff 1956, Gold 1962, Kozyrev 1981, Bernshtam 1982), where stabilization is judged by an increase in the characteristic wavelength of the flow.

4.2.2 Trajectory of mercury jet projectile in magneticfield

2272 The Hg jet and the beam are launched at 33 and 67 milliradian with respect
2273 to the magnetic axis respectively. The trajectory of Hg jet projectile is acted
2274 upon by gravity, which is represented as follow:

2275

2276

$$t = \frac{x}{v_o \cos \theta}$$

$$y = -\frac{g}{2} t^2 + v_o \sin \theta \ t + y_{nozzle}$$

$$|v| = \sqrt{v_o^2 - 2gx \tan \theta + (\frac{gx}{v_o \cos \theta})^2}, \qquad (4.2)$$

2277 where x is the jet traveling distance, y is the height of jet centroid at x, 2278 y_{nozzle} is the vertical position of nozzle, v_o is the launched velocity, and θ is 2279 the launched angle of Hg jet. Based on the governing trajectory equation 2280 Eqn. (5.4), fit function of the jet flow height can be expressed as

2281

2282

$$y = a_1 + b_1 x - \frac{g(1+b_1^2)x^2}{2c_1^2},$$
(4.3)

where $a_1 = y_{nozzle}$, $b_1 = \tan \theta$, and $c_1 = v_o$. The values and error are 22832284given in Table 4.3. The distance of jet elevation is determined by measuring 2285the distance from the magnetic axis at center of each window to the jet axis, 2286 which is approximated by fitting the averaged positions between top surface 2287and bottom surface. Figure 4.10 shows the trajectory of Hg jet and it's effect by the magnetic field and gravity. The solid line represents the globally fitted 2288value using the trajectory of projectile with different initial launching speed of 2289jet for the case of 15 m/s and 20 m/s respectively. It shows that the trajectory 2290 of Hg flow approximately agrees well with the trajectory of projectile for both 22912292 15 m/s and 20 m/s shots. Experiment shows that the trajectory of the Hg jet is parabolic. The magnetic field caused some elevation of Hg jet closer to the 22932294center of magnetic field. As the jet moves to downstream, magnetic field effect

2295 is more clearly observed since the jet is more likely to elongate to the axial direction. The longitudinal magnetic force is more increasing as one can see the 2296 2297magnetic pressure term in the longitudinal direction increasing at Eqn. (2.76). 2298 Therefore, it is observed that the jet is behaving more like straight at Viewport 2299 4 with higher magnetic field. At 15 T, the elevation of jet is observed from 2300 Viewport 1 to Viewport 4. It shows that the magnetic force is overcoming the 2301 inertia force at 15 T similarly as there is the increase in jet height at 15 T. The 2302 overall increase of the jet elevation in upstream, midstream, and downstream at 15 T may have been caused by the asymmetric change of jet height. Possibly 2303 **2304** the stable equilibrium between magnetic force and gravitational force could be 2305 varying according to the variation of magnetic field (Geim, 1999).

2306 The beam trajectory is also given to show the overlap with the Hg jet. It 2307 is shown that the overlap length is ~ 30 cm when we consider the height of 2308 jet at various position with various magnetic field.

Based on the result of the jet trajectory, the angle of jet axis at Viewport 2 (midstream) is determined by the trigonometric approach using the elevation of jet and the distance along the magnetic axis between Viewport 1 and Viewport 3. Figure 4.11 shows the estimation of jet angle at centner of magnetic axis (Viewport 2), which is approximately $7 \sim 11$ milliradian. The jet angle is slightly decreasing with higher magnetic field, which indicates that the jet is more likely to move horizontally following the field line direction.

2316 4.3 Dynamics of Liquid Jet Flow From Nozzle

2317 4.3.1 Jet flow in surrounding medium

Lee (1977) investigated the phenomenon of air wake caused by a cylindrical jet emerging from a nozzle and showed the boundary layer of jet by applying continuity of jet mass and matching the loss of jet momentum with air drag on the jet. Figure 4.12 depicts schematically the boundary layer of jet emerging from a nozzle. The conservation of axial momentum and the rate of momentum loss to the skin friction on the jet and the continuity of the liquid jet are expressed as follows:

2325

2326
$$2\pi\rho_a \int_0^{\delta(x)} [a(x) + y] v^2(x, y) dy + \rho_l \pi a^2(x) v_l^2(x) = \rho_l \pi a_o^2 v_{lo}^2, \qquad (4.4)$$

2327

2328
$$\frac{d}{dz}[\pi\rho_l a^2(x)v_l^2(x)] = 2\pi a(x)\mu_a \frac{\partial v}{\partial y}|_{y=0}, \qquad (4.5)$$

2329 and

2330

2331 $\pi a^2(x)v_l(x) = \pi a_o^2 v_{lo}, \tag{4.6}$

2332 where velocity, density, and viscosity are denoted by v, ρ , and μ , respectively, 2333 with subscripts a and l for air and liquid, respectively. The subscripts o denotes 2334 the initial values at the nozzle. For boundary layer analysis of cylindrical 2335 objects, because of the diverging flux characteristics in radial direction, a 2336 logarithmic profile is the most appropriate (Stewartson, Glanert, 1955). Thus, 2337the velocity profile of the air induced by the liquid jet is assumed to be as follow: 2338

2339

2340

$$v(x,y) = v_l(z) \{ 1 - \frac{1}{\beta(x)} \ln[1 + \frac{y}{a(x)}] \}$$
(4.7)

2341and

2342

2343
$$\frac{\delta(x)}{a(x)} = e^{\beta(x)} - 1.$$
(4.8)

2344Substitution of Eqns. (5.18) into Eqns. (5.12) Eqns. (5.16) results in

2345

 $\mathbf{2}$

346
$$\bar{v}_l(\bar{x}) = \frac{v_l(\bar{x})}{v_{lo}} = \frac{1}{1 - \bar{\rho}[1 + \frac{1}{\beta} - \frac{1}{2\beta^2}(e^{2\beta} - 1)]}$$
(4.9)

2347and

2348

2349
$$\frac{d\beta(\bar{x})}{d\bar{x}} = \frac{\beta^2 - \bar{\rho}[\beta^2 + \beta - \frac{1}{2}(e^{2\beta} - 1)]}{\beta(1 + e^{2\beta}) - (e^{2\beta} - 1)},$$
(4.10)

where $\bar{x} = \frac{4x}{\text{Re}_e a_o}$, $\text{Re}_e = \frac{2a_o\rho_a v_{lo}}{\mu_a}$, and $\bar{\rho} = \frac{\rho_a}{\rho_l}$. For a given value of ρ , 2350the stream velocity $\bar{v}_l(\bar{x})$ and boundary layer thickness $\bar{\delta}(x)$ are obtained. 23512352As seen in Fig. 4.13, the Reynolds number plays its role implicitly and this 2353makes the density ratio $\bar{\rho}$ to be varied. Since the cylindrical jet has larger 2354volumes, for the initial momentum of the jet to be maintained, the liquid density must be reduced and the value of the density parameter to be used 2355must be modified to $\bar{\rho} = \rho_a D^2 / (\rho_l d_o^2)$, where D and d_o denote diameter of jet 2356and nozzle, respectively. 2357

4.3.2 Pressure loss and magnetic effect to the Hg deliverypipe

2360Fig. 4.14 (a) and (b) show the pipe inlet pressure for driving jet in various 2361magnetic field strength. The Hg jet is driven by the piston in syringe and the piston velocity is measured by position sensor. The piston velocity determines 2362 the flow rate so that the dynamic pressure head at pipe inlet is determined 2363 2364 using the conservation of flow rate. The pressure sensor installed at the pipe 2365 wall measures the static pressure. No significant pressure drop is observed at the pipe inlet in magnetic field strength. It indicates that the driving pressure 2366 2367 in pipe for nozzle is at same condition regardless of the magnetic field variation.

2368To obtain the jet velocity, the distance traveled by a fixed point on the 2369 jet surface is tracked over a given time period. Figure 4.15 (a) shows the jet 2370 velocity measured at Viewport 1, Viewport 2, Viewport 3, and Viewport 4 in 2371various magnetic field strength. Note that this velocity does not change with the imposition of a magnetic field. Therefore, considering the measurement 23722373 error in Fig. 4.15 (a), the averaged flow velocity, regardless of magnetic fields, 2374can reasonably indicate the flow velocity given in Fig. 4.15 (b). This explains 2375why the pressure is approximately constant in the pipe, consistent with the 2376 report (Graves, 2007).

2377 Another interesting result is that the cross section of Hg jet is more likely to
2378 be elliptical since the longitudinal jet flow velocity is constant from upstream
2379 to downstream. Regardless of the magnetic field, the Hg jet does not show
2380 jet velocity change. Thus, the jet is changing its shape once it leaves the

2381nozzle from circular to elliptical. Hence, the result in Fig. 4.6 should be again interpreted by the result in Fig. 4.15 in the manner that the jet height at 5 23822383 T is elongated on the minor axis followed by the reduction of jet height on the major axis of the elliptical core, and the jet is deflecting further at 10 23842385T. However, the jet height at 15 T is elongated on the major axis, which is manifested by the comparison between the ratio of the reduction of jet height 23862387 and the increased ratio of the jet height at 15 T. This approach is already mentioned in the above, but it is examined again. 2388

2389 Considering that the driving pressure and the jet velocity are not significantly changed in various magnetic field, it is concluded that the longitudinal magnetic 2390 2391 field does not affect to the pressure loss or velocity degradation while Hg passes the solenoid magnet two times along with the direction of magnetic field line. 23922393It is reported that the gradient of longitudinal jet velocity depends on the 2394 integration of gradient of longitudinal magnetic field along the magnetic axis 2395plus it's multiplication to longitudinal magnetic field itself. (Gallardo *etal.*, 23962002) It is expressed as follow:

2397

$$\Delta v(x) = \frac{\kappa}{\rho} \frac{r_o^2}{8} \left(\int_{x_1}^{x_2} \left(\frac{dB_x}{dx} \right)^2 + \frac{d}{dx} \left(B_x \frac{dB_x}{dx} \right) \, dx \right) \,, \tag{4.11}$$

2399 where r_o is the radius of jet and κ is electrical conductivity. Since the 2400 gradient of magnetic field is increasing (plus) at entrance and decreasing 2401 (minus) at exit, it seems that there is an increasing velocity gradient (acceleration) 2402 at upstream and decreasing velocity gradient (deceleration) at downstream 2403 but it is ≤ 0.5 m/s due to the relatively high density comparing with the electrical conductivity only if we consider the effect by the magnetic field.
The experimental result shows slight effect of magnetic field but is consistent
with the reported result in terms of the gradient of longitudinal velocity in
magnetic field.

2408 4.3.2.1 pressure loss in pipe flow

Schematic pipe geometry is given in Fig. 1.3, where the pipe is connected
from the syringe pump to nozzle and it is passing parallel with solenoid
magnetic field line next to the primary containment. A loss coefficient is
defined as follows:

2413

$$(h_{loss}) = K_1 \frac{v_1^2}{2g} + K_2 \frac{v_2^2}{2g} + \ldots + K_N \frac{v_N^2}{2g} ,$$

$$A_1 v_1 = A_2 v_2 = \ldots = A_N v_N = A_R v_R , \qquad (4.12)$$

2415 where the subscript R signifies a reference location and K represents the 2416 loss coefficient. The general thermodynamic loss, so called the head loss h_{loss} 2417 is defined as follow:

2418

2419
$$\int_{1}^{2} \delta F = (h_{loss})_{1,2} = \frac{p_1 - p_2}{\rho g} + \frac{v_1^2 - v_2^2}{2g} + (z_1 - z_2) . \tag{4.13}$$

2420 Darcy-Weisbach equation is given to express the head loss of wherever the2421 density is constant as follow:

 $\mathbf{2422}$

2423
$$\frac{\Delta p}{\rho g} = f \frac{L}{d} \frac{U^2}{2g} , \qquad (4.14)$$

where f, L, d are friction factor, the pipe length, and the diameter of
pipe respectively. Considering that the Re = 1800000 and e/d = 0.002 for
commercial steel in terms of Nikuradse's sand grain scale, turbulent friction
factor f via Moody plot or by Colebrook Eqn. (4.15) is approximated to 0.024.
Colebrook simply combined the expressions for the friction factor for smooth
and rough pipes into a single transition equation of the equivalent form as
follow:

2431

2432

$$\frac{1}{\sqrt{f}} = 1.74 - 2 \log \left(2\frac{e}{d} + \frac{18.7}{\text{Re}\sqrt{f}} \right) \,. \tag{4.15}$$

2433 Note that Colebrook's expressions for the friction factor in the transition
2434 region reduces to Prandtl's smooth pipe equations when the relative roughness
2435 approaches zero, and reduce to von Karman's fully rough pipe equation at very
2436 high pipe Reynolds number.

2437 The loss coefficients for elbows are presented as follows, where a and R 2438 represent the inside radius of the elbow and the radius of curvature of the 2439 centerline of the elbow respectively. For $\operatorname{Re}(a/R)^2 > 91$, the loss coefficient is 2440 expressed as follow (Ito, 1960):

2441

2442
$$K_{elbow} = 0.00241 \ \alpha \ \theta \ (\frac{R}{a})^{0.84} \text{Re}^{-0.17} ,$$
 (4.16)

24432444

2445
$$\alpha_{\theta=90^{\circ}} = 0.95 + 17.2 \left(\frac{R}{a}\right)^{-1.96}$$
. (4.17)

where θ is the bend angle in degrees and α is an empirical factor given as:

2446 Inputting R=1.942 and a=0.442, $\alpha = 1.9$ and $K_{elbow} = 0.1232$. A correction **2447** term is applied to the 90° elbow to determine the loss coefficient for arbitrary **2448** angle of elbow (SAE, 1960).

2449

2450

$$K_{\theta} = (C_{\theta})_{elbow} K_{90^{\circ}} , \qquad (4.18)$$

2451 where C_{elbow} is given in the referenced manual (SAE, 1960). The C_{θ} is 0.28 **2452** at $\theta = 23^{\circ}$ and $K_{\theta} = 0.0345$.

2453The loss coefficient for the reducer or well-rounded inlet loss is $K_{reducer} =$ **2454**0.05 based on the flow area of the smaller piping section (Benedict, 1980).**2455**The loss coefficient for the abrupt enlargement is determined by combining

the momentum balance over the area of interest. Then, it yields the Carnot-Borda
equation, which shows the head loss in the abrupt enlargement. By equating
it to the head loss equation Eqn. (4.12), the loss coefficient is given based on
the inlet velocity as follow:

 $\mathbf{2460}$

2461
$$K_{enlargement} = (1 - \frac{v_2}{v_1})^2 = (1 - \frac{A_1}{A_2})^2 = (1 - \beta^2)^2 ,$$
$$\frac{p_1}{p_2} = 1 + (\frac{1 - G_1}{G_1})(2\beta^2 - 2\beta^4) , \qquad (4.19)$$

where G_1 is the inlet pressure ratio of static pressure to total pressure, p_t/p_{t1} . The fluid experiences pressure loss when going from a piping system to a plenum, so called exit loss. According to Eqn. (4.19), the loss coefficient for exit K_{exit} is 1, where $\beta = 0$. It applies regardless of whether the pipe protrudes into the exit plenum, is well rounded at exit, or is flush. 2467 Finally, the loss coefficient for the abrupt contraction is given based on the2468 velocity at exit as follow (Benedict, 1980):

2469

2470

$$K_{contraction} = \left(\frac{1}{C_D^2} - 1\right)\left(1 - \beta^4\right) ,$$

$$C_D = \frac{Q_{acutal}}{Q_{ideal}} , \qquad (4.20)$$

2471 where the discharge coefficient C_D is given in reference (Benedict, 1980). 2472 The mean discharge coefficient is given as 0.815 based on the water tests in 2473 short pipes. According to Eqn. (4.20), this yields a maximum loss coefficient 2474 at $\beta = 0$ of 0.506. Assuming $\beta = A_2/A_1 = 0.9$, $K_{contraction}$ yields 0.1738.

The head losses and the contribution of each geometry are given in Table 4.2.
Total length of pipe is 87.1 inch. The diameter of inside pipe is 0.884 inch.
The diameter of inside nozzle is 0.4 inch. Total pressure head loss is 2.3358 m.,
which corresponds to ~ 16 % of input pressure head. The main loss is caused
by large length with friction by surface roughness inside pipe, which is over ~
50 %. The loss from pipe bend is somewhat low comparing with others.

Based on the calculated head loss, the jet velocity at nozzle is determined 24812482assuming the pressure right after nozzle exit is atmospheric. The pipe inlet pressure is given in Fig. 4.14(a) and (b). The elevation of the pipe inlet and 2483the nozzle is ~ 2.9 inch. The calculated jet velocity from nozzle including 24842485the pressure loss in pipe is 15 \pm 1 m/s, which is \sim 10 % larger than the 2486 measured result in Fig. 4.15, where the jet velocity is ~ 13.5 m/s. Jet velocity in nozzle position was reported in Fig. 4.14(c) with \sim 15.8 m/s by using 24872488incompressible constant flow rate between pipe inlet and nozzle exit, where
2489piston size is 10 inch, nozzle inside size is 0.4 inch, and moving position of piston for injection of mercury jet was measured with respect to 10 Hz of data 24902491 acquisition rate via NI hardware (Graves, 2007). According to Eqn. (2.76), the magnetic field increases the fluid pressure by an amount of $B^2/2\mu$, in 2492 directions perpendicular to the magnetic field, and decreases the fluid pressure 2493 2494by the same amount, in the parallel direction of the magnetic field. The fluid 2495 pressure including the magnetic pressure has to balance with the atmospheric 2496 pressure and surface tension of jet and satisfy the continuity condition. The fluid pressure will find equilibrium point since the fluid pressure perpendicular 2497 2498to the magnetic field line is mutually symmetric. Therefore, the jet is changing 2499 to be elliptical in Fig. 4.6. Hence, the pressure drop is not occurred significantly and correspondingly the longitudinal jet velocity is not changed with magnetic 25002501field in Fig. 4.15.

2502 4.3.2.2 the measurement of wall tap pressure

2507

Wall tap is used in order to sense static pressure, wherein small pressure
tap is located at a point on pipe surface so that it does not disturb the fluid.
Tap size error arises because of a local disturbances of the boundary layer.

$$\operatorname{Re}_{d}^{*} = \frac{v^{*}d_{tap}}{\nu}$$
$$\operatorname{Re}_{d}^{*} = \sqrt{\frac{f}{8}} \left(\frac{d_{tap}}{d}\right) \operatorname{Re}, \qquad (4.21)$$

2508 where d_{tap} is the tap diameter, Re_d^* is the tap Re number, and v^* is the 2509 friction velocity. The friction factor is 0.024. The tap inside diameter and pipe inside diameter are 0.5, 0.884 inch respectively, which yields $\mathrm{Re}_d^* = 55764.$

2511 At tap Re greater than 385, the error in static pressure caused by the tap2512 size is given as follow:

 $\mathbf{2513}$

2514
$$\frac{e_{tap}}{\tau} = 0.269 \; (\mathrm{Re}_d^*)^{0.353} \;, \tag{4.22}$$

2515 where $\frac{e_{tap}}{\tau} = 12.74$.

2516 Combining the Darcy friction factor with the wall shear stress yields2517

2518
$$f = 4 \left(\frac{\tau}{\rho v^2/2g}\right).$$
 (4.23)

2519Therefore, the error in a static pressure can be expresses as non-dimensionalized**2520**form by the dynamic pressure $p_{dynamic}$ as follow:

2521

2522
$$\frac{e_{tap}}{p_{dynamic}} = \left(\frac{e_{tap}}{\tau}\right)\frac{f}{4} , \qquad (4.24)$$

2523 where $\frac{e_{tap}}{p_{dynamic}} = 0.0764$. The error of static pressure in Fig. 4.14 (a) is **2524** estimated to give 7.64 % uncertainty of the dynamic pressure in Fig. 4.14 (b).

Table 4.1: Error estimation of fiducial length at each viewport.

Viewport number	Fiducial length (cm)	Scaling factor
1	1.0 ± 0.095	1.0 (reference)
2	1.0 ± 0.091	4.3 ± 0.81
3	1.0 ± 0.062	1.0 ± 0.16
4	1.0 ± 0.067	4.3 ± 0.70

Table 4.2: Pressure head losses by geometry in pipe for mercury loop.

Geometry in pipe for mercury loop	Calculated pressure head loss	Percentage in total pressure head loss $(\%)$
Friction by surface roughness	1.4176	60.7
Elbows in pipe bend ($3 \times 90^{\circ}, 2 \times 23^{\circ}$)	0.2629	11.3
Reducer, Contraction in nozzle	0.6553	28

Figure	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
4.10(B=0 T,V=15 m/s)	-0.01448	9.97E-04	0.03375	0.00379	-	-	-	-	13.6445	0.85213
4.10(B=5 T,V=15 m/s)	-0.01448	9.97E-04	0.03375	0.00379	-	-	-	-	13.85258	0.89937
4.10(B=10 T, V=15 m/s)	-0.01448	9.97E-04	0.03375	0.00379	-	-	-	-	14.13407	0.96089
4.10(B=15 T, V=15 m/s)	-0.01448	9.97E-04	0.03375	0.00379	-	-	-	-	14.48514	0.99102
4.10(B=15 T,V=20 m/s)	-0.01448	9.97E-04	0.03375	0.00379	-	-	-	-	18.85852	2.2851
Figure	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	
4.10(B=0 T,V=15 m/s)	-	-	-	-	20	13	25.15504	0.92629	0	
4.10(B=5 T,V=15 m/s)	-	-	-	-	20	13	25.15504	0.92629	0	
4.10(B=10 T, V=15 m/s)	-	-	-	-	20	13	25.15504	0.92629	0	
4.10(B=15 T, V=15 m/s)	-	-	-	-	20	13	25.15504	0.92629	0	
4.10(B=15 T,V=20 m/s)	-	-	-	-	20	13	25.15504	0.92629	0	

Table 4.3: Parameterized coefficients, its error, and statistics summary of fit function in figures.

 $1: a_1$ value, $2: a_1$ standard deviation,

 $\mathbf{3}$: b_1 value, $\mathbf{4}$: b_1 standard deviation, $\mathbf{5}$: b_2 value, $\mathbf{6}$: b_2 standard deviation,

 $7: b_3$ value, $8: b_3$ standard deviation, $9: c_1$ value, $10: c_1$ standard deviation,

 $11: c_2$ value, $12: c_2$ standard deviation, $13: c_3$ value, $14: c_3$ standard deviation,

15 : Number of points, 16 : Degrees of freedom, 17 : Reduced χ^2 , 18 : Adjusted \mathbf{R}^2 , 19 : χ^2 probability.



Figure 4.1: Image data conversion for image analysis. a.) Collected image data. b.) 2 bit scaled image data.



Figure 4.2: Jet height determination from image analysis. a.) Sensitivity of threshold in a 2 bit scaled image conversion. b.) Histogram of number of events in the jet height measurement.



Figure 4.3: Mercury jet flows as observed from the 3 Viewports. The jet flows from left to right on each image. The first, second, and third columns represent Viewport 1, 2, and 3, respectively. The individual caption shows the applied magnetic induction field. The jet velocity is 15 m/s. Images on Viewport 2 has a 14° clockwise rotation due to the SMD software. a.) B=0 T. b.) B=0 T. c.) B=0 T. d.) B=5 T. e.) B=5 T. f.) B=5 T. g.) B=10 T. h.) B=10 T. i.) B=10 T. j.) B=15 T. k.) B=15 T. l.) B=15 T.



Figure 4.4: Same as Fig. 4.3 but with a jet velocity of 20 m/s. a.) B=0 T. b.) B=0 T. c.) B=0 T. d.) B=5 T. e.) B=5 T. f.) B=5 T. g.) B=10 T. h.) B=10 T. i.) B=10 T. j.) B=15 T. k.) B=15 T. l.) B=15 T.



Figure 4.5: Calculated solenoid magnetic induction field map. a.) Radial field map. b.) Axial field map. c.) Transverse component of magnetic induction field along jet axis. d.) Longitudinal component of magnetic induction field along jet axis.



Figure 4.6: Hg jet height measurement from direct average of vertical height in magnetic fields on each image.



Figure 4.7: Comparison of Hg jet deflection ratio at 15 T to that at 10 T. a.) Numerical calculation of deflection ratio. b.) Comparison of ratio of jet deflection.



Figure 4.8: Intermittency of Hg jet at Viewport 2. The jet velocity is 15 m/s. a.) B=0 T. b.) B=5 T. c.) B=10 T. d.) B=15 T (continued).



Figure 4.8: Intermittency of Hg jet at Viewport 2. The jet velocity is 20 m/s. e.) B=0 T. f.) B=5 T. g.) B=10 T. h.) B=15 T.



Figure 4.9: Surface fluctuations in a magnetic field.



Figure 4.10: Trajectory of beam axis and Hg jet axis projectile with respect to magnetic axis in magnetic field. Solid line represents the simulated value using trajectory of projectile with different velocity.



Figure 4.11: Hg jet angle at the center of magnetic axis (Viewport 2) as a function of magnetic field.



Figure 4.12: Boundary layer induced by a jet emerging from a nozzle.



Figure 4.13: Stream velocity and boundary layer thickness for various values of density ratio.



Figure 4.14: Pipe inlet pressure for driving Hg jet. a.) Static pressure. b.) Dynamic pressure. c.) Jet velocity in nozzle (Graves, 2007).



Figure 4.15: Longitudinal Hg jet flow velocity in magnetic field. a.) Velocity at each Viewport dependent of magnetic field. b.) Averaged velocity at each Viewport independent of magnetic field.

²⁵²⁵ Chapter 5

Interaction of an Intense Proton Beam with Hg Jet in Magnetic Field

2529

2530 In this chapter, the jet's interacting characteristics in magnetic field are investigated. The disruption of the jet interacting with various beam intensities 25312532 and beam energy is observed and the magnetic suppression to it is discussed. 2533 The captured images show the mechanism of the beam-jet interaction and the 2534qualitative consistency with the distribution of calculated energy deposition is discussed. The energy deposition induced by the proton beam generates 25352536 filaments on the Hg jet surface due to thermal stresses. The filaments velocity and its reduction by magnetic field are discussed. 2537

2538

2539 5.1 High Energy Proton Beam Structure

2540 5.1.1 Proton synchrotron machine

2541 Neutrino factories requires a large number of muons, which are obtained2542 from the decay of pions. Efficient production of pions can be achieved by

2543colliding an intense proton beam with a high-Z target. An important consideration is the problem of removing the power deposited by the proton beam without 25442545interfering with the process of extracting the end-product, which is the muon 2546 beam. The response of a liquid target in a high-magnetic induction field will 2547have been energy effects, which is investigated experimentally. Experiments on the interaction of a 14 GeV and 24 GeV proton beam with pulse structures 2548of 4 to 16 bunches per pulse and the spot sizes in the order of 2 to 10 mm^2 2549RMS up to 30 tera-protons(Tp) per pulse in magnetic field up to 15 T has been 2550carried out at CERN. Figure 5.1 (a) shows the infrastructures for experiment at 25512552CERN. All equipments for experiment are installed at tunnel TT2/TT2A and 2553these are controlled remotely at control room. The proton beam is delivered from proton synchrotron ring and the beam setup is schematically shown in 2554Fig. 5.1 (b). The PS machine is set up in harmonic 16 bunches and the 2555extracted protons fill the machine in bunch pairs. A bunch in harmonic 8 mode 2556is consisted of a bunch pair. Therefore, a bunch period in harmonic 8 mode is 2557two times of a bunch period in harmonic 16 mode. Each bunch can fill protons 2558up to 2 2.5×10^{12} . Therefore, the maximum beam intensity can be achieved 2559 32×10^{12} protons. Figure 5.2 shows the layout of tunnel at CERN, up to 25602561where equipments for experiment are installed. Electronic equipments for 2562 optical diagnostics, hydraulic power unit, and cryogenic system are positioned 2563at tunnel TT2. Hg loop system, solenoid magnet, and beam diagnostic system are positioned at tunnel TT2A. The fibers for optical diagnostics of Hg target 2564in solenoid magnet and cables for controlling the Hg loop system and solenoid 2565

2566 magnet are connected between TT2 and TT2A passing through an artificially2567 drilled hole.

2568 5.1.2 Proton beam pulse length

In order to produce the design number of 10^{21} muons /year in muon storage 2569 ring, 4 MW of proton beam power is desired. For our experiment, the CERN 2570PS ran typically in a harmonic 16 mode. Hence, it is possible to fill with 2 \times 2571 10^{12} protons/bunch and therefore up to 32×10^{12} protons/spill. One beam 2572pulse consists of several beam bunches. The bunch lengths for harmonic 16 2573mode are 50 ns and 30 ns at full width at half maximum (FMWH) respectively. 2574The bunch lengths for harmonic 8 mode are 70'ns and 40 ns at full width 25752576at half maximum (FMWH) respectively. The bunch-to-bunch differences for harmonic 16 mode and harmonic 8 mode are multiples of 131 ns and 262 ns 2577respectively. The proton beam pulse structure of harmonic 8 and harmonic 16 2578in 14 GeV, 6 Tp is shown in Fig. 5.18. The spot size at the experiment is in 2579the order of 2 to 10 mm² RMS. This allows to place up to 32×10^{12} protons 2580on the mercury target, generating a peak energy deposition of \sim 150 J/g. 25812582Power consumption is dominated by the repetition rate. Thus, the capability 2583to replace the disrupted jet determines the ultimate beam power. The optimal 2584interaction length for the 24 GeV beam energy is in the region of 30 cm which 2585corresponds to approximately 2 interaction length for mercury (Kirk *et al.*, 2008). For a 20 m/s jet velocity, replacing two interaction lengths will be 2586taken in 14 ms thus allowing for operations with a repetition rate of up to 2587

258870 Hz. The beam energy per pulse is 115 kJ for a beam of 30×10^{12} protons2589with 24 GeV beam energy. The disruption length at 30×10^{12} protons with259024 GeV beam energy in a magnetic field of 15 T is less than 20 cm at 24 GeV2591beam energy in Fig.5.21, thus preserving the 70 Hz beam repetition rate2592option. It yields the key result that a target system capable of supporting2593proton beams with powers of up to 8 MW (Kirk *et al.*, 2008).

5.1.3 Proton beam envelope by optics and camera screen

The proton beam with 14 GeV and 24 GeV beam energy is employed in the experiment. As the number of protons in a beam pulse increases, it is reported (Efthymiopoulos, 2008) that the beam spot size increases. The beam spot size is calculated by CERN using the measured beam emittance, dispersion, and the momentum spread of the beam particle. The emittance is measured by measuring the beam profile in a position of known beam parameters based on optics. The geometrical emittance ε is defined by

$$\varepsilon = \frac{(2\sigma)^2}{\beta}.$$
(5.1)

2603 The normalized emittance ε^* is defined by

 $\mathbf{2604}$

2605
$$\varepsilon^* = (\beta \gamma) \varepsilon$$
 , $\beta \gamma = \frac{P}{M}$, (5.2)

2606 where β and γ are the relativistic functions at the measurement point, 2607 and P and M are momentum and mass of a proton respectively. Considering 2608 dispersion and emittance of beam, the spot size is estimated as follow: 2609

2610
$$\sigma = \frac{1}{2}\sqrt{\varepsilon \cdot \beta + (D_p \frac{\delta p}{p})^2} , \qquad (5.3)$$

2611 where D_p is the dispersion function at the measurement point and $\frac{\delta p}{p}$ is 2612 the momentum spread of the particle beam. The measured $\frac{\delta p}{p}$ for 14 GeV 2613 beam is 1.66 (2 σ , 0.1 %) and 1.1 for 24 GeV beam (Efthymiopoulos, 2008). 2614 The normalized emittance is directly measured as a function of beam intensity 2615 from accelerator machine as follow:

2616

$$\varepsilon_{2\sigma} = f(width_{4\sigma}, \frac{\delta p}{p}_{2\sigma}) = \frac{\left(\frac{width_{4\sigma}}{2}\right)^2 - \left(|D_p|\frac{\delta p}{p}_{2\sigma}\right)^2}{\beta}.$$
 (5.4)

The beta function and dispersion function from optics are calculated using 2618 2619 parameters of quadrupole strengths and locations, which gives the values at the position of Hg target (Efflymiopoulos, 2008). The estimated 1 σ beam spot 2620at Hg target position is given in Table 5.1. Figure 5.4 shows the estimated 1 σ 26212622beam spot size at the center of target based on optics (Efflymiopoulos, 2008). 2623 Figure 5.5 shows the measured 1 σ beam spot size at the phosphor camera 2624screen installed ~ 4.2 m away from the center of magnet before entering the magnet (Skoro, 2008). It is also reported (Skoro, 2008) that the beam spot size 26252626 increases as the number of protons increases. Due to the saturation of image, the measured size is shown as ~ 2 times larger than the estimated beam spot 26272628 size from optics. Figure 5.6 (c) shows the beam sizes distribution measured by 2629phosphor screen monitor as a function of time interval between beam shots, 2630 where the histogram for events of beam size in horizontal plane is shown in Fig. 5.6 (a) and the histogram for events of beam size in vertical plane is shown in Fig. 5.6 (b). This plots show that the possible residual saturation of image by phosphor screen monitor is not related with time interval between each beam shot. The distribution of beam spot size is uniform regardless of the possible residual saturation by screen monitor.

2636 5.2 MARS Simulation for Energy Deposition 2637 to Mercury Jet by Proton Beam

2638 5.2.1 Physics model

2639 MARS is a Monte Carlo code for inclusive and exclusive simulation of 3D hadronic and electromagnetic cascades, muon and heavy ion transport in 26402641accelerator, detector, and shielding components in the energy range from a 2642 fraction of an electronvolt up to 100 TeV. In MARS code, hadron production, 2643 neutrino interactions, electromagnetic interactions of heavy particles, and electromagnetic 2644showers are considered. For hadron production, information on the nuclides generated in nuclear collisions is scored, or reported in the results of the 26452646simulation, which covers a hadron kinetic energy range up to 100 TeV. For 2647 neutrino interactions, the model permits the selection of the energy and angle 2648of each particle (ν, e, μ) emanating from a simulated interaction. These particles, 2649 and the showers initiated by them, are then further processed in the code. Four types of neutrino interactions are distinguished ($\nu_{\mu},\bar{\nu_{\mu}},\nu_{e},\bar{\nu_{e}}$) and the 2650model identifies all possible types of neutrino interactions with nuclei. The 26512652corresponding formulas for these processes as well as results of Monte Carlo

simulations are considered. For electromagnetic interactions of heavy particles,
electromagnetic interactions of muons and charged hadrons in arbitrary materials
are simulated. Radiative processes and atomic excitation and ionization with
energy transfer are considered. The electromagnetic showers are based on
the physics of electromagnetic interactions and it gives electron and photon
interactions in composite solid, liquid and gaseous materials (Mokhov, 2000).

2659 5.2.2 Mercury jet modeling in MARS code

2660 Using MARS code, Calculation of energy deposition is performed at Fermi National Accelerator Laboratory (Striganov, 2009). For the modeling of jet in 2661 2662 MARS, the experimentally measured Hg jet size and trajectory in magnetic 2663 field with assumption of sectionally elliptic jet shape and circular jet shape 2664with equivalent reduced mass density to the initial flow rate from nozzle. The 2665 proton beam is passing through the center of magnetic axis. For simplicity, the 2666 z coordinate of modeling in MARS defines as 0 at the center of magnetic axis 2667 along the direction of magnetic field. Accordingly, the x coordinate of modeling in MARS defines as the vertical direction perpendicular to the direction of 2668 2669 magnetic field. The experimentally measured jet size and vertical position to 2670 the center of magnetic axis is shown at Fig. 4.6 and Fig. 4.10. The experimental measurement of vertical distance between magnetic axis and the center of jet 26712672 is given in Table 5.2, where the experimentally measured jet size as well as 2673approximated mass density for the simulation of circular jet case are also given. 2674The vertical distance in cm in MARS code between center of jet and magnetic axis is employed as follow:

2676

2677

$$x_{vert} = -1.4522 - 3.65 \times 10^{-2} \times zz - 3.1672 \times 10^{-4} \times zz^2 + 5.4206 \times 10^{-9} \times zz^4,$$
(5.5)

2678 where zz = z - 46 in cm.

2679Figure 5.7 (a) and (b) show the sectional view of elliptic/circular jet and2680Fig. 5.7 (c) shows the side view of jet interacting with proton beam in magnetic2681field, which is indicated as arrows. Number of meshes and sizes are given in2682Table 5.2. Using MARS code, calculation of energy deposition in GeV/g/proton2683with various magnetic field strength and beam intensity is performed at Fermi2684National Accelerator Laboratory (Striganov, 2009). Note that $1 eV = 1.6022^{-19} J$ 2685is used for conversion of units between eV and J.

2686 5.2.3 Energy deposition to mercury jet

2687 5.2.3.1 effect of magnetic field on energy deposition

Figure 5.8 shows the averaged energy deposition in J/g along the jet axis for the case of 2 Tp according to the variation of magnetic field. Calculated energy deposition in each meshed volume is averaged along the jet axis with respect to azimuthal angle and radial distance using Eqn. (5.6):

2692

$$E_{p, average}(z) = \frac{\sum_{r} \sum_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \rho \ V_{\theta}^{r}(r, \theta, z) E_{p,\theta}^{r}(r, \theta, z)}{\sum_{r} \sum_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \rho \ V_{\theta}^{r}(r, \theta, z)} , \qquad (5.6)$$

2694 where V_{θ}^{r} and $E_{p,\theta}^{r}$ represent the volume of each mesh along azimuthal 2695 angle at each radial distance and its energy deposition respectively. As the

2696 magnetic field increases, the distribution of energy deposition over the jet increases. This indicates interaction of charged particles with magnetic field, 2697 2698 so that more atomic excitation and ionization with energy transfer occurs 2699 in higher magnetic field. Also, the electromagnetic shower produced by a 2700 particle that interacts via the electromagnetic force gives electron and photon 2701interactions in mercury. From the equation of particle motion and Lorentz 2702 force in Eqn. (5.7), the momentum of charged particle has an influence of the 2703 intensity of magnetic field followed by Maxwell's equations:

2704

2705

$$\frac{d\mathbf{p}}{dt} = e[\mathbf{E} + \mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B}],\tag{5.7}$$

2706 where e is the charge on the particle and \mathbf{v} is the particle velocity.

Figure 5.9 (a) and Figure 5.10 (a) show the azimuthal averaged energy deposition over the orientation in sectional jet area along the jet axis for the case of 2 Tp with 24 GeV and 14 GeV in 10 T. Calculated energy deposition in each meshed volume is averaged along the jet axis and azimuthal angle with respect to radial distance using Eqn. (5.8):

2712

2713
$$E_{p, average}(\theta, z) = \frac{\sum_{r} \rho \ V_{\theta}^{r}(r, \theta, z) E_{p,\theta}^{r}(r, \theta, z)}{\sum_{r} \rho \ V_{\theta}^{r}(r, \theta, z)} .$$
(5.8)

2714The larger distribution of energy deposition occurs at bottom ($\sim 270^{\circ}$) of2715jet where the beam enters. Gradually the larger distribution moves to the top2716($\sim 90^{\circ}$) of jet where the beam leaves. It again gives the consistent result with2717Fig. 5.15 (a) and Fig. 5.16 (a), where the profile of energy deposition shows2718its changes along with the beam path through Hg jet.

Figure 5.9 (b) and Figure 5.10 (b) show the azimuthal averaged energy deposition over the variation of magnetic field along the orientation in sectional jet area for the case of 2 Tp with 24 GeV and 14 GeV in 10 T. Calculated energy deposition in each meshed volume is averaged along the azimuthal angle with respect to jet axis and radial distance using Eqn. (5.9):

2724

2725
$$E_{p, average}(\theta) = \frac{\sum_{z} \sum_{r} \rho \ V_{z}^{r}(r, \theta, z) E_{p,z}^{r}(r, \theta, z)}{\sum_{z} \sum_{r} \rho \ V_{z}^{r}(r, \theta, z)} , \qquad (5.9)$$

where V_z^r and $E_{p,z}^r$ represent the volume of each mesh along axial jet axis at each radial distance and its energy deposition respectively. The larger axially averaged energy deposition is at bottom (~ 270 °) of jet and the distribution of energy deposition increases as the magnetic field increases. The geometrical distribution of energy deposition depending on the applied magnetic field does not changes but keeps uniform profile of distribution, which indicates that the profile of distribution is most likely dependent to the shape of jet.

2733 5.2.3.2 effect of proton beam spot size on energy deposition

Figure 5.11 shows the averaged energy deposition per proton along the jet axis using Eqn. (5.6) according to the variation of number of protons in 5 T. As shown in Fig. 5.4, the beam spot size increases as the number of protons increase, where beam spot area is defined as $\sigma_x \sigma_y$. We speculate on peak energy deposition and total energy deposition in Hg jet. Peak energy deposition is the largest energy found in entire meshes on the jet and total energy deposition is the summed energy in entire meshes on the jet. Figure 5.12

2741shows the variation of peak energy deposition per proton and total energy deposition per proton to mercury jet with respect to the number of protons 27422743and proton beam spot size from Fig. 5.4 at both 14 GeV and 24 GeV beam energy in magnetic fields. The total energy deposition amounts to \sim 6 \sim 27448~% of the incident beam energy and the total energy deposition is slightly 27452746decreasing depending on the variation of beam spot size. However, the total 2747energy deposition increases as the magnetic field increases. As discussed in Fig. 5.8, it again indicates interaction of charged particles with magnetic field, 27482749so that more atomic excitation and ionization with energy transfer occurs in 2750higher magnetic field. However, the peak energy deposition is independent of 2751magnetic field strength for given protons but influenced by beam parameters. 2752The peak energy deposition per proton is expected to decrease due to the 2753decrease of beam intensity caused by increasing beam spot size. Total energy 2754deposition per proton is expected to slightly decrease. The lines in Fig. 5.12 represent the fit of calculated peak energy deposition per proton and calculated 2755total energy deposition using Eqn. (5.10) and Eqn. (5.11) respectively, shown 27562757as

2758

- $E_p = (a_1 + b_1 N_p^{b_2}) E_b^{c_1} \tag{5.10}$
- **2760** and
- 2761
- **2762** $E_p = a_1 (B b_1)^{b_2} E_b^{c_1} + N_p b_3 E_b^{c_2}, \qquad (5.11)$

2763 where N_p , B, E_p , and E_b denote number of protons, magnetic field, energy

2764deposition, and beam energy respectively. Note that the parameterized values 2765of coefficients and errors of the fit functions are given in Table 5.3. The peak 2766 energy deposition decreases with square rooted power of number of protons, 2767and it increases with ~ 1.5 power of beam energy between 14 GeV and 2768 24 GeV. The ratio of beam energy between 14 GeV and 24 GeV is \sim 1.7. 2769 The total energy deposition decreases slightly linearly with number of protons 2770and increases with 0.06 power of magnetic field strength. Thus, the total 2771energy deposition has an increase with ~ 1.4 power of beam energy as an 2772offset between 14 GeV and 24 GeV, and ~ 0.9 power of beam energy as an slope in fit function, which indicates possibly that the absolute ratio of power 2773 ~ 1.5 due to the beam energy difference is separated into two coefficient terms 2774ratio of C_1 to C_2 in fit function. 2775

Based on the result in Fig. 5.12, the number of protons are multiplied to
the peak energy deposition per proton, which yields the result in Fig. 5.13 on
logarithmic scale. The peak energy deposition with respect to the number of
protons increases parabolically due to the increase of parabolically approximated
beam cross sectional area, which directly influences to the peak energy deposition
to Hg jet. Also, the higher magnetic field again results in larger total energy
deposition to Hg jet.

2783 The solid line in Fig. 5.13 (a) and (b) represent the fit of calculated peak
2784 energy deposition using Eqn. (5.12) and Eqn. (5.13) respectively, shown as
2785

 $E_p = a_1 N_p^{b_1} E_b^{c_1} \tag{5.12}$

144

- **2787** and
- 2788
- 2789

$$E_p = a_1 N_p^{b_1 + b_2 B^{b_3}} E_b^{c_1}.$$
(5.13)

The fit result from Eqn. (5.12) shows that the peak energy increases with \sim 27900.8 power of number of protons on linear scale. As one expects, on logarithmic 2791scale, it can be rephrased as a linear relation with ~ 0.8 between number 2792 2793 of protons and peak energy deposition, and ~ 1.6 between beam energy and 2794number of protons. The fit result from Eqn. (5.13) shows that the total energy 2795deposition increases with ~ 0.9 power of number of protons, but it slightly increases with ~ 0.4 power of magnetic field. Again, on logarithmic scale, 2796 2797total energy deposition increases linearly with ~ 1.4 times of beam energy. 2798 This study is useful since it allows one to extrapolate the trend for estimation 2799 of profile of energy deposition, so that one can approximate the profile of 2800 energy deposition over all of the region of Hg jet based on the characteristics of relations in energy deposition to magnetic field, beam intensity, and Hg jet 2801 2802 shape.

2803 5.3 Observation of Interaction and Hg Jet Response 2804 to The Energy Deposition by Proton Beam

2805 5.3.1 Hg jet pressurization by energy deposition of proton2806 beam

2807 The energy deposition E_p due to ionization losses of the protons is ~ 33 J/g 2808 and additional ionization due to secondary particles from interactions of the **2809** protons in the target raises this to a peak of $\sim 100 \text{ J/g}$ at 10 cm into the **2810** target (McDonald, 2000). The energy deposition, E_p , leads to peak pressure **2811** P_p that can be estimated as follow:

2812

2813

$$P_p \approx K \alpha_v \Delta T = \frac{\alpha_v K E_p}{c_p} , \qquad (5.14)$$

2814where α_v is the thermal volumetric expansion coefficient, which corresponds 2815to 3 times of thermal linear expansion coefficient, K is the bulk modulus, E_p is the energy deposition, and c_p is the specific heat capacity. For mercury, α_v 2816 = 180 \times $10^{-6}/{\rm K}$, ~~K = 25 GPa, $~~c_p$ = 138 J/(K $~{\rm kg}).$ A peak value of 2817 $E_p=100$ J/g corresponds to a peak stress of ~ 3000 MPa. The mercury target 2818 2819 will be disrupted by the proton beam, leading to a breakup into droplets. The 2820 strain energy is built up in the jet due to compression (Sievers and Pugnat, 2821 2000).

2822 5.3.2 Observation of proton beam interaction and jet 2823 breakup

Figure 5.14 is the photographs of the typical Hg jet interacting mechanism with a 16 Tp, 14 GeV proton beam at 5 T captured at Viewport 3 at a 500 μ s frame rate, which shows clearly how the Hg jet is responding from the sudden energy deposition by the proton beam. The beam hits the Hg jet at the bottom surface, passing through the center of jet at Viewport 2, leaving the Hg jet on the top surface. The captured photos show the response of the Hg jet upstream, midstream, and downstream with the interaction of proton beam. There are filaments on the top surface of jet downstream, where the beam
is leaving, and on the bottom surface of the jet upstream, where the proton
beam is hitting, entering the target. The jet break up voids midstream where
the beam is passing through, possibly caused by the cavitations from energy
deposition.

2836 5.3.2.1 energy deposition calculation with low intensity of proton 2837 beam and its observation

Figure 5.15 (a) shows the distribution of energy deposition by 24 GeV,
3 Tp intensity of proton beam in 5 T. Calculated energy deposition in each
meshed volume is averaged along jet axis and vertical radius of jet with respect
to azimuthal angle using Eqn. (5.15):

- 2842
- 2843

$$E_{p, average}(r, z) = \frac{\sum_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \rho \ V_{\theta}^{r}(r, \theta, z) E_{p,\theta}^{r}(r, \theta, z)}{\sum_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \rho \ V_{\theta}^{r}(r, \theta, z)} \ . \tag{5.15}$$

2844The energy density distribution is plotted depending on the radial position 2845of Hg jet from jet center. Therefore, the peak of energy density exists respectively 2846 depending on the radial position. It shows that the maximum energy deposition 2847 density is obtained at the bottom surface of jet at ~ 13 cm from the center of 2848magnet, where Viewport 1 is actually positioned, and the peak energy density moves to the center of Hg jet followed by the larger energy density located at 2849 2850the top surface of the Hg jet. The peak energy deposition density is moving 2851corresponding to the beam crossing trajectory in Hg jet. The most dense 2852 energy deposition is distributed at the center of Hg jet between upstream and

2853 midstream, where Hg jet breaks up. The collected photos in Fig. 5.15 (b)
2854 clearly supports these simulation results, where the frame rate is 2 ms and
2855 measured disruption length at Viewport 3 is 11 cm.

28565.3.2.2energy deposition calculation with high intensity of proton2857beam and its observation

Figure 5.16 (a) shows the distribution of energy deposition by 24 GeV, 28582859 10 Tp intensity proton beam in 5 T. Averaged energy deposition is also 2860 calculated using Eqn. (5.15). The distribution profile of energy deposition 2861throughout Hg jet is similar with low intensity of beam. The collected photos 2862 in Fig. 5.16 (b) clearly supports these simulation results again, where the frame 2863 rate is 2 ms and measured disruption length at Viewport 3 is 17 cm. However, the jet breakup voids the midstream where the beam is passing through, which 2864is different with comparing with the observation of low intensity beam. These 2865voids are not observed at 3 Tp intensity of beam, possibly indicates threshold 2866 2867 of the existence of cavitation induced by energy deposition.

28685.3.3Hg jet disruption and magnetic suppression of the2869disruption

The disruption length is determined by counting the number of frames at Viewport 3 where the complete disruption of the jet is observed. The time delay between Viewport 2 and Viewport 3 is 10 ms. Thus, the disruption generated at Viewport 2 by the beam could be observed at Viewport 3 after 10 ms, where the jet is moving with a velocity of 15 m/s. Each image
2875is separated into 10 segments vertically in order to locate the position of disruption. Thus, the accuracy of the measurement to define the location of 2876 2877starting (ending) disruption in measurement could be increased. The disruption 2878 length is given by multiplying the frame rate by the counted number of images 2879and investigated with the beam energy, beam intensity, and magnetic field. 2880 230 events out of 360 beam shots are evaluated for the disruption length. 2881About 130 events out of 360 beam shots are evaluated for the detection of 2882 particles without Hg jet. Thus, the images for these events are not collected. Figure 5.17 shows the standard deviation of the evaluated disruption lengths 2883**2884** with respect to the disruption length. The solid line represents the curve fitted 2885 approximation of the reduced data distribution, where the line asymptote This curve fitted line is used for estimation of the standard 2886 logarithmic. 2887 deviation of the disruption length at respective disruption length. Correspondingly, 2888 the error bar is determined by dividing the the estimated standard deviation 2889 by the root square of the number of samples N for each data point.

28905.3.3.1characteristics of beam structure in disruption length, harmonic28918 and 16

The proton beam pulse structure of harmonic 8 and harmonic 16 in 14 GeV, 6 Tp is shown in Fig. 5.18. A pulse carries same number of protons with doubled bunch structures. Fig. 5.19 shows the dependence of the disruption length of the Hg jet on the proton beam pulse structure with a 14 GeV beam in 5 T. The solid line in Fig. 5.18 (a) and (b) show the global fit and independent fit of disruption length with both harmonic 8 and harmonic 16 bunches as a 2898 function of total energy deposition respectively. A liner fit function is used as2899 follow:

2900

2901

$$L^{disruption} = a_1(E_p - b_1),$$
 (5.16)

where E_p and $L^{disruption}$ denote the total energy deposition and disruption 2902 length respectively. The χ^2 probability of global fit in Fig. 5.18 (a) is 0.056. 2903 The χ^2 probability of each independent fit in Fig. 5.18 (b) by using the sum 2904of χ^2 and degrees of freedom of each independent fit yields 0.051. From this 2905 2906 point of view, there is no statistical difference between the two ways of fitting, 2907 so that one could conclude that the disruption length does not depend on 2908 harmonic number. The disruption of Hg jet is affected by the number of 2909 protons, resulted from energy deposition of interaction of number of protons. 2910 The short time in each bunch structure is negligible. The disruption on the Hg 2911 jet surface disappears when the beam intensity is less than ~ 4 Tp in Fig. 5.20. The threshold of beam intensity is \sim 4 Tp at 14 GeV in 5 T. 2912

2913 5.3.3.2 disruption length with 14 GeV proton beam

Figure 5.20 shows the disruption length with beam intensities up to 30 Tp for a 14 GeV beam. The peak and total energy deposition to Hg with 14 GeV beam energy at 30 Tp and 15 T is ~ 52 J/g and 3700 J by approximating it from Fig. 5.13, where the disruption length corresponds to ~ 23 cm ± 5 cm for 10 T to ~ 18 cm ± 5 cm for 15 T respectively. At high intensities of beam, the disruption length appears to be approaching an asymptotic level. The magnetic field suppresses weak disruption such as onset of generation of the filaments on the jet surface. The threshold of the disruption for beam intensity is around 4 Tp at 5 T and the magnetic field can increases it, though the effect is not clear in Fig. 5.20 due to the difficulty in quantifying and judging to measure the small amount of the disruption length.

2925 5.3.3.3 disruption length with 24 GeV proton beam

Figure 5.21 shows the disruption length with the beam intensities up to 30 Tp for a 24 GeV proton beam. The estimation of disruption length is performed by estimating the extent of energy in Hg jet along jet axis larger than the energy deposition experimentally determined by threshold intensity of beam as follow :

2931

2932
$$L_{E_p}^{disruption}(z) = z_2 - z_1, \ E_p(z) \ge E_{p, \ threshold}^{peak}(z), \ L_{E_p^{peak}}^{disruption}(z) = 0, \ (5.17)$$

where $L^{disruption}$ and $E_{p, threshold}^{peak}$ represent the length of disruption and 2933 peak energy of thresholding intensity of beam experimentally determined for 2934 2935 jet disruption. For example, Fig. 5.16 (a) shows the profile of energy deposition 2936 along jet axis. Therefore, energy in mercury jet is known. By using Eqn. (5.12), 2937 one can estimate peak energy deposition at 3.7 Tp, which is the experimentally 2938 determined threshold intensity of beam. Now, in Fig. 5.15 (a), find the extent 2939 of length along jet axis where the energy in Hg jet is larger than the peak energy 2940at threshold intensity of beam. The jet length determined here is judged as disruption length of jet and it is plotted in Fig. 5.21. 2941

2942 According to Fig. 5.13, the peak and total energy deposition to Hg with 2943 24 GeV beam energy at 30 Tp in 10 T is \sim 125 J/g and 8200 J, where the 2944disruption length corresponds to $\sim 22 \text{ cm} \pm 5 \text{ cm}$ for 10 T to $\sim 17 \text{ cm} \pm 5 \text{ cm}$ for 15 T respectively. The results again show that the magnetic field suppresses 29452946 the disruption length. The disruption length appears to be approaching an asymptotic level. If there is no magnetic field, the disruptions are always 2947 2948 generated by proton beam regardless of the beam intensities, though very 2949 weak disruptions on the Hg jet surface are observed with low beam intensities. The threshold of the disruption for beam intensity is ~ 1 Tp at 5 T but 2950 the higher magnetic field increases it. The estimation of disruption length 29512952 in 10 T based on the calculation of energy deposition using the beam spot size from optics is well agreed with the experimental measurement, but the 2953estimation in 0 T based on the beam spot size from optics underestimates 29542955the experimental results. Possibly, the difference in MARS model may cause 2956the difference of energy deposition calculation and the beam spot size is 2957more likely to be larger at 0 T. Therefore, possibly the estimation by energy deposition from larger beam spot size is more likely to be fit to the experimental 2958measurement. For theses estimations, the independent threshold of beam 2959 2960 intensity is chosen individually from the experimental results depending on the conditions of individual cases for estimation. Therefore, the energy for 29612962 threshold is differently used for each case of estimation using the beam size from optics and camera. For the case of estimation of 0 T, 5 T, and 10 T, 2963 0.8 Tp, 1.5 Tp, and 3.7 Tp of threshold beam intensity are chosen respectively. 2964

29655.3.3.4validation of measurements of Viewport 3 through comparison2966with Viewport 4

2967 In order to validate measurements of the disruption length at Viewport 3, 2968 measurements of disruption lengths at Viewport 4 are also performed. Fig. 5.22 (a) shows the disruption length at Viewport 3 for 23 events with a harmonic 16 29692970 beam structure, 16 Tp, 14 GeV beam energy in 5 T. Figure 5.22 (b) shows the 2971 disruption length at Viewport 4 for the same events. Figure 5.22 (c) shows the 2972difference of disruption length between Viewport 3 and Viewport 4 for the same 2973events. The solid line represents the average and distribution of the disruption 2974length difference based on gaussian distribution approximation. The difference 2975 of measured disruption length between Viewport 3 and Viewport 4 is 1.3 \pm 2976 3.5 cm. The reason for the difference of the disruption length measurement 2977between Viewport 3 and Viewport 4 is mainly caused by the fluctuation 2978 of the proton beam and the Hg jet in a magnetic field. The reduction of 2979 surface instabilities by the presence of a static magnetic field is a consequence 2980 of magnetic damping. Also, surface structure is frozen by magnetic field. 2981 Therefore, the same disrupted shape on the jet surface at Viewport 3 is 2982 observed at Viewport 4 without variation of the disruption length.

29835.3.3.5disruption measurement in pump-probe condition as a check2984of experiment

Figure 5.23 shows the measured disruption length of multiple events with
pump-probe conditions as a check of experiment. The conditions of each
group in pump-probe events are given in Table A.4. There are 4 groups

153

2988 at 14 GeV and each group has different number of bunches and time delay between pump and probe. Figure 5.23 (a) shows the histogram of disruption 2989 2990 length and Fig. 5.23 (b) shows statistics summary such as average, minimum, maximum, and median value. In group 2, qualitatively meaningful distribution 2991 2992 of measurements are shown, which is 19.8 ± 6.1 cm. In sub-category of group 2, 3 different time delay between 6 bunches and 2 bunches does not show 2993 2994 significant difference in disruption length. This check is agreed with the result provided in both Fig. 5.20 and Fig. 5.24. 2995

²⁹⁹⁶ 5.4 Disruption of Hg Jet By Energy Deposition

2997 Figure 5.24 shows the disruption of mercury jet in magnetic fields as a function of total energy deposition and fit of model using Eqn. (5.10) up to 2998 2999 25 T. Figure 5.25 shows the disruption of mercury jet in magnetic fields as a function of fluence and fit of model using Eqn. (5.10) up to 25 T, where 3000 fluence is defined as $Tp/(\sigma_x \sigma y)$ and the beam intensity is normalized with 3001 beam spot area. Figure 5.26 the disruption of mercury jet in magnetic fields 30023003 as a function of peak energy deposition and fit of model using Eqn. (5.10) up to 25 T. χ^2 values indicate somewhat comparison of goodness of fit for Fig. 5.24, 3004 3005 Figure 5.25, and Figure 5.26, where fit of model as a function of total energy deposition yields the lowest χ^2 value. In addition to that, as discussed, the 3006 extent of disruption of jet is dominated by the distribution of energy deposition 3007 3008 interacting with proton beam. Therefore, the total energy deposition is more likely to play a role in determining of the extent of disruption of Hg jet. The 3009

3010 total energy deposition in magnetic fields is investigated. The total energy deposition depending on colliding number of protons at both 14 GeV and 3011 3012 24 GeV beam energy is calculated by Fig. 5.13 (b). Thus, Fig. 5.20 and Fig. 5.21 are combined as a function of total energy deposition, which shows the 3013 results of experiment in disruption length at a glance. As a finally important 3014result for experiment, Fig. 5.24 shows the disruption of mercury jet in magnetic 30153016 fields as a function of total energy deposition and its extrapolation up to 25 T. 3017 The employed global fit with multi-variables for disruption length using the 3018 measured disruption length is:

3019

3020

$$L^{disruption} = a_1 (E_p - (b_1 + b_2 B^{b_3}))^{\frac{1}{c_1 + c_2 B + c_3 B^2}},$$
(5.18)

3021where E_p and B are energy deposition and magnetic field respectively. The 3022 parameterized values of coefficients and errors of the fit functions are given in 3023 Table 5.3. The threshold of disruption increases in 0.8 power of magnetic field, 3024and it is 338 J of total energy deposition with no magnetic field. Also, the threshold of disruption is ~ 10 J of peak energy deposition with no magnetic 3025 3026 field, and it increases in 1.2 power of magnetic field. The disruption length increases in square root power of total energy deposition with no magnetic 3027 field, but it is suppressed in $\sim 1/(2+0.04B)$ power of total energy deposition 3028 with magnetic field. 3029

3030 In Fig. 5.24, the disruption length at 15 T is less than 20 cm and the total
3031 energy deposition is ~ 8000 J. According to Fig. 5.13 (b), approximately 6 ~
3032 8 % of beam energy is deposited into mercury target. Therefore, 100 ~ 133 kJ

- 3033 of beam energy can be recycled with a 70 Hz repetition rate for 20 m/s jet.
- **3034** This result validates that a target system capable of supporting proton beams
- 3035 with powers of up to 8 MW, which is a key result for this experiment.

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
(GeV	/c) (Tp)	-	(mm.mrad)	(mm)	(mm)	(mm.mrad)	(mm)	(mm)
14	1	14.925	0.0456	1.508193	1.5951	0.1047	0.1708	0.7178
14	5	14.925	0.1208	1.508193	1.7290	0.1453	0.1708	0.8391
14	10	14.925	0.2149	1.508193	1.8830	0.1961	0.1708	0.9695
14	15	14.925	0.3090	1.508193	2.0253	0.2469	0.1708	1.0844
14	20	14.925	0.4030	1.508193	2.1583	0.2977	0.1708	1.1883
14	25	14.925	0.4971	1.508193	2.2836	0.3485	0.1708	1.2837
14	30	14.925	0.5911	1.508193	2.4023	0.3993	0.1708	1.3726
24	1	25.586	0.0266	0.999405	1.0753	0.0610	0.1132	0.5444
24	5	25.586	0.0705	0.999405	1.1899	0.0848	0.1132	0.6376
24	10	25.586	0.1254	0.999405	1.3192	0.1144	0.1132	0.7377
24	15	25.586	0.1802	0.999405	1.4369	0.1440	0.1132	0.8257
24	20	25.586	0.2351	0.999405	1.5457	0.1737	0.1132	0.9052
24	25	25.586	0.2899	0.999405	1.6474	0.2033	0.1132	0.9783
24	30	25.586	0.3448	0.999405	1.7431	0.2329	0.1132	1.0463

Table 5.1: Estimated 1 σ beam spot size at the target (Efthymiopoulos, 2008). The beam spot size is plotted in Fig. 5.4.

1 : Beam momentum

2 : Beam intensity

 $\mathbf{3}$: $\beta\gamma$

- **4** : Emittance, horizontal plane (1σ)
- **5** : $D_p \frac{\delta p}{p}$ (1 σ), horizontal plane
- **6** : Beam size, horizontal plane (1σ)
- **7** : Emittance, vertical plane (1σ)
- 8 : $D_p \frac{\delta p}{p}$ (1 σ), vertical plane
- **9** : Beam size, vertical plane (1σ)

Table 5.2: Measurement of vertical distances of jet centroid from magnetic axis and jet size for modeling in MARS code for the cases of elliptic and circular jet sectional shape.

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	
(T)	(mm)	(mm)	(mm)	(mm)	(mm)	(mm)	(g/cm^3)	(degree)	-	(cm)	-	
Elliptic jet shape												
0	7.11	4.46	4.28	5.01	8.65	2.9	13.55	62,80,90,100,118,179,242,260,270,280,298,360	12	2	50	
5	7.1	4.52	3.7	4.38	8.4	3.0	13.55	62,80,90,100,118,179,242,260,270,280,298,360	12	2	50	
10	6.57	4.08	3.66	3.71	7.95	3.15	13.55	62,80,90,100,118,179,242,260,270,280,298,360	12	2	50	
15	5.45	3.6	3.24	3.11	9.05	2.76	13.55	62,80,90,100,118,179,242,260,270,280,298,360	12	2	50	
	Circular jet shape											
0	7.11	4.46	4.28	5.01	8.65	8.65	4.50	30,60,90,120,150,180,210,240,270,300,330,360	12	2	50	
5	7.1	4.52	3.7	4.38	8.4	8.4	4.77	30,60,90,120,150,180,210,240,270,300,330,360	12	2	50	
10	6.57	4.08	3.66	3.71	7.95	7.95	5.32	30,60,90,120,150,180,210,240,270,300,330,360	12	2	50	
15	5.45	3.6	3.24	3.11	9.05	9.05	4.11	30,60,90,120,150,180,210,240,270,300,330,360	12	2	50	

1 : Magnetic field

2 : Vertical distance at Viewport1

3 : Vertical distance at Viewport2

4 : Vertical distance at Viewport3

5 : Vertical distance at Viewport4

6 : Vertical radius of jet

7 : Horizontal radius of jet

8 : Hg density

9: Azimuthal mesh angle

10: Number of azimuthal mesh

11 : Axial mesh size

12 : Number of axial mesh

Figure	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
5.12(a)	0.74078	0.03855	-0.06864	0.01598	0.50641	0.05307	-	-	1.48078	0.0158
5.12(b)	0.02228	8.60E-04	-1.09835	0.36388	0.0613	0.00759	-5.49E-04	1.62E-04	1.36185	0.01097
5.12(c)	0	0	4.10076	0.37658	-0.56357	0.01667	-	-	0.821	0.03034
5.12(d)	0.02814	0.00155	-1.11612	0.38081	0.05682	0.00729	-4.71E-04	1.41E-04	1.31199	0.01724
5.13(a)	0.06023	0.0073	0.80386	0.0105	-	-	-	-	1.5568	0.04025
5.13(b)	3.52931	0.3187	0.88872	0.01003	0.02553	0.01138	0.3758	0.16582	1.4208	0.02953
5.19(a)	1.43E-04	1.86E-05	647.56071	89.38814	-	-	-	-	-	-
5.19(b)(H8)	1.70E-04	3.77E-05	638.26526	126.57444	-	-	-	-	-	-
5.19(b)(H16)	1.39E-04	2.18E-05	680.28969	113.41709	-	-	-	-	-	-
5.24	0.00649	0.00348	338.24297	15.76037	115.38009	47.56862	0.82899	0.22938	1.92463	0.29005
5.25	0.09242	0.01457	1.56733	0.12275	0.66907	0.18602	0.71351	0.14258	1.59393	0.26343
5.26	0.04119	0.01018	9.93998	0.48595	0.98744	0.0975	1.21081	0.07709	1.74961	0.25844
Figure	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	
5.12(a)	-	-	-	-	32	28	14.67464	0.99691	0	
5.12(b)	0.91711	0.10273	-	-	32	26	256.24604	0.99909	0	
5.12(c)	-	-	-	-	32	29	29.85134	0.99371	0	
5.12(d)	1.96014	0.10329	-	-	32	26	271.9889	0.99904	0	
5.13(a)	-	-	-	-	32	29	95.44974	0.99168	0	
5.13(b)	-	-	-	-	32	27	3972.28821	0.99628	0	
5.19(a)	-	-	-	-	11	9	1.84	0.85406	0.056	
5.19(b)(H8)	-	-	-	-	5	3	1.97369	0.82927	0.1155	
5.19(b)(H16)	-	-	-	-	6	4	1.77779	0.88853	0.1301	
5.24	0.03939	0.01079	0	0	36	30	1.82037	0.88724	0.0039	
5.25	0.06785	0.03317	0	0	36	30	2.18746	0.86451	0.0001	
5.26	0.05655	0.02131	0	0	36	30	2.86591	0.82248	2.6019e-7	

Table 5.3: Parameterized coefficients, its error, and statistics summary of fit function in figures.

1: al value, 2: al standard deviation, 3: bl value, 4: bl standard deviation, 5: bl value,

6: b2 standard deviation, 7: b3 value, 8: b3 standard deviation, 9: c1 value, 10: c1 standard deviation,

11: c2 value, 12: c2 standard deviation, 13: c3 value, 14: c3 standard deviation, 15: Number of points,

16 : Degrees of freedom, 17 : Reduced $\chi^2,$ 18 : Adjusted ${\bf R}^2,$ 19 : χ^2 probability.



Figure 5.1: Infrastructures for experiment at CERN. a.) CERN accelerator complex and TT2 tunnel for experiment. b.) 16 harmonics of beam extraction in proton synchrotron.



Figure 5.2: Installation of integrated experimental components in tunnel TT2/TT2A for high power target experiment. Extracted proton beam comes from left to right in tunnel TT2A.



Figure 5.3: Schematics of beam to jet interaction in magnetic field and the location of each Viewport.



Figure 5.4: 1 σ proton beam size at the center of magnet by optics (Efthymiopoulos, 2008). The beam spot size is given in Table 5.1.



Figure 5.5: 1 σ proton beam size by camera screen (Skoro, 2008). a.) 14 GeV beam. b.) 24 GeV beam.



Figure 5.6: Beam size measured by phosphor screen monitor as a function of time interval between beam shots. a.) Histogram of beam size in horizontal plane. b.) Histogram of beam size in vertical plane. c.) Beam sizes distribution.



http://www.hep.princeton.edu/~mcdonald/mumu/target/Striganov/edep-grav.pdf

Figure 5.7: Modeling in MARS code for energy deposition calculation (Striganov, 2009). a.) Sectional view of elliptic jet. b.) Sectional view of circular jet. c.) Side view of mercury jet.



http://www-ap.fnal.gov/~strigano/merit/edep_in_target/gravity/24gev-beam-updated/ellipse/new/ http://www-ap.fnal.gov/~strigano/merit/edep_in_target/gravity/24gev-beam-updated/ellipse/

Figure 5.8: Influence of magnetic field on the energy deposition distribution to Hg jet considering experimentally measured jet parameters. Beam intensity is 2 Tp and energy deposition in J/g is averaged using Eqn. (5.6).



http://www-ap.fnal.gov/~strigano/merit/edep_in_target/gravity/24gev-beam-updated/ellipse/new/ http://www-ap.fnal.gov/~strigano/merit/edep_in_target/gravity/24gev-beam-updated/ellipse/

Figure 5.9: Azimuthal energy deposition distribution along jet axis interacting with 24 GeV proton beam. Beam intensity is 2 Tp and magnetic field is 10 T. a.) Along jet axis. Energy deposition in J/g is averaged using Eqn. (5.8). b.) Along azimuthal angle in jet cross section. Energy deposition in J/g is averaged using Eqn. (5.9).

168



http://www-ap.fnal.gov/~strigano/merit/edep_in_target/gravity/24gev-beam-updated/ellipse/new/ http://www-ap.fnal.gov/~strigano/merit/edep_in_target/gravity/24gev-beam-updated/ellipse/

Figure 5.10: Azimuthal energy deposition distribution along jet axis interacting with 14 GeV proton beam. Beam intensity is 2 Tp and magnetic field is 10 T. a.) Along jet axis. Energy deposition in J/g is averaged using Eqn. (5.8). b.) Along azimuthal angle in jet cross section. Energy deposition J/g is averaged using Eqn. (5.9).



http://www-ap.fnal.gov/~strigano/merit/edep_in_target/gravity/24gev-beam-updated/ellipse/new/ http://www-ap.fnal.gov/~strigano/merit/edep_in_target/gravity/24gev-beam-updated/ellipse/

Figure 5.11: Energy deposition distribution per proton according to the variation of beam spot size along jet axis. Magnetic field is 5 T and energy deposition in J/g is averaged using Eqn. (5.6). $\sigma_x \sigma_y$ is calculated from Fig. 5.4.



Figure 5.12: Simulation of peak energy deposition per proton and total energy deposition per proton according to the beam spot sizes and beam intensities. Fits of model fits to Striganov's calculation results. Eqn. (5.10) and Eqn. (5.11) are used for fit of model of peak energy deposition and total energy deposition respectively. a.) Peak energy in J/g per proton by beam intensity. b.) Total energy in J/g per proton by beam intensity. c.) Peak energy in J/g per proton by proton beam spot size.



Figure 5.13: Simulation of peak energy deposition and total energy deposition in total number of protons. Fits of model fits to Striganov's calculation results. a.) Peak energy deposition in J/g and fit of model using Eqn. (5.12). b.) Total energy deposition in J and fit of model using Eqn. (5.13).



Figure 5.14: Photographs of the Hg jet interaction with 16 Tp, 14 GeV proton beam at 5 T. Captured at Viewport 3 at 500 μ s frame rate (continued).



Figure 5.14: Photographs of the Hg jet interaction with 16 Tp, 14 GeV proton beam at 5 T. Captured at Viewport 3 at 500 μ s frame rate (continued).



Figure 5.14: Photographs of the Hg jet interaction with 16 Tp, 14 GeV proton beam at 5 T. Captured at Viewport 3 at 500 μ s frame rate.



Figure 5.15: Qualitative comparison of the jet response incident by interaction of low intensity (3 Tp) of 24 GeV beam at 5 T. a.) Calculated averaged energy deposition using Eqn. (5.15) according to the vertical distance from jet center. b.) Observation of jet response by captured image.



Figure 5.16: Qualitative comparison of the jet response incident by interaction of high intensity (10 Tp) of 24 GeV beam at 10 T. a.) Calculated averaged energy deposition Eqn. (5.15) according to the vertical distance from jet center. b.) Observation of jet response by captured image.



Figure 5.17: Standard deviation of disruption length as a function of disruption length and fit of model. The fitted curve is $\sigma_{disruption} = 1.9352 L_{disruption}^{0.3}$.



Figure 5.18: Proton beam pulse structure of harmonic 8 and harmonic 16 in 14 GeV and 6 Tp.



Figure 5.19: Disruption length of Hg jet depending on the beam pulse structure as a function of 14 GeV beam intensity in 5 T. $T_{p}=10^{12}$ protons. a) Global fit of harmonic 8 and 16 using Eqn. (5.16). b.) Independent fit of harmonic 8 and 16 using Eqn. (5.16).



Figure 5.20: Disruption length of Hg jet as a function of 14 GeV beam intensity and magnetic field. Harmonic 16 with 16 bunches is used.



Figure 5.21: Disruption length of Hg jet and its estimation as a function of 24 GeV beam intensity and magnetic field. The estimation of disruption length by energy deposition calculation is compared by using disruption model of Eqn. (5.17).



Figure 5.22: Validation of disruption measurement for the evaluation of evolution of disruption length from Viewport 3. a) Disruption length at Viewport 3. b.) Disruption length at Viewport 4. c.) Difference of the disruption length at Viewport 3 and Viewport 4.



Figure 5.23: Disruption length measurement in same conditions. Pump-probe conditions with harmonic 8 and 16 bunches are used. The conditions of each group in pump-probe events are given in Table A.4. a.) Histogram of disruption length in each group. b.) Disruption length of each group.


Figure 5.24: Disruption of mercury jet in magnetic fields as a function of total energy deposition and fit of model using Eqn. (5.18).



Figure 5.25: Disruption of mercury jet in magnetic fields as a function of fluence and fit of model using Eqn. (5.18).



Figure 5.26: Disruption of mercury jet in magnetic fields as a function of peak energy deposition and fit of model using Eqn. (5.18).

3036 Chapter 6

³⁰³⁷ Mercury Jet Surface ³⁰³⁸ Development in Magnetic Field

3039

In this chapter, the motions of filaments emanating from jet surface caused
by disruption in magnetic field are investigated. The energy deposition induced
by the proton beam generates filaments on the Hg jet surface due to thermal
stresses. The filaments velocity leaving from the jet surface and the effect of
magnetic field to it are discussed. It explains that the joule damping dissipates
the kinetic energy on a time scale of joule damping term.

3046

3047 6.1 Filament Model on Jet Surface

3048 6.1.1 Geometry of viewing mercury filaments

3049 It is investigated (McDonald, 2009) that the observed motion of filament by 3050 images has geometric relation with the viewing angle by focal length in optics. 3051 The filaments ejected from mercury jet by the proton beam interaction are 3052 viewed via shadow photography from a focal length f = 9.15 cm from the 3053 center of the jet. The jet is supposed to have elliptical cross section. The 3054 schematic geometry of viewing mercury filaments is depicted at Fig. 6.1. The 3055 measurements describes the projection $y_m(t)$ onto the y axis of a ray from 3056 the observer to the surface. McDonald (2009) assumes that the filaments 3057 leave perpendicularly as shown in Fig. 6.1. The elliptic expression is given as 3058 Eqn. (6.1):

3059

3060

$$\frac{x^2}{a^2} + \frac{y^2}{b^2} = 1, (6.1)$$

3061 where the jet is circular with radius *b* if a = b. Suppose a filament leaves 3062 the surface with velocity v_o at time t_o from point (x_o, y_o) , at time $t > t_o$, the 3063 travel distance *d* is then $v_o(t - t_o)$ assuming that the velocity is constant. The 3064 position of the filament is $x_d = x_o + d\sin(\theta)$, $y_d = y_o + d\cos(\theta)$. Using the 3065 trigonometric notation of slope at point (x_o, y_o) , the position of the filament, 3066 y_m , as projected onto the *y* axis is

3067

$$y_{m} = y_{d} \frac{f}{f - x_{d}} \approx y_{d} (1 + \frac{x_{d}}{f})$$

= $b \cos \theta + v_{o} (t - t_{o}) \cos \theta + \frac{[a + v_{o} (t - t_{o})][b + v_{o} (t - t_{o})]}{2f} \sin 2\theta.$ (6.2)

3068

3069 Thus, the apparent velocity of the filament along y axis is

3070

$$\mathbf{3071} \qquad \qquad v_m = \frac{dy_m}{dt} \approx v_o [\cos\theta + \frac{a+b+2v_o(t-t_o)}{2f}\sin 2\theta]. \tag{6.3}$$

3072 The earliest time t_{om} that a filament can be seen via projected shadow **3073** photography when $y_m = b$ is given as follows:

$$\mathbf{3075} \qquad \qquad t_{om} \approx t_o + \frac{b(1 - \frac{v_m}{v_o})}{v_m} \tag{6.4}$$

3076 and

3077

$$v_m \approx \frac{v_o}{1 + v_o \frac{(t_{om} - t_o)}{b}}.$$
(6.5)

3079 6.1.2 Distribution of filaments on jet surface

3080 McDonald (2009) suggested three cases of possible distribution of filaments 3081 on the jet surface, which can indicate the probable existence of filaments in 3082 observation depending on the assumed orientation of the filaments. First, in 3083 case that the filaments are distributed uniformly in angle θ , the probability of 3084 the existence of the filaments is

3085

3086

 $P(\theta)d\theta = \frac{d\theta}{2\pi}.$ (6.6)

3087 Second, in case that the filaments are distributed uniformly in angle θ , the **3088** probability of the existence of the filaments is

3089

3090
$$P(\theta)d\theta = \frac{d\phi}{2\pi} = \frac{ab}{a^2 \sin^2 \theta + b^2 \cos^2 \theta} \frac{d\theta}{2\pi}.$$
 (6.7)

3091Third, in case that the filaments are distributed uniformly in position s3092around the circumference C of the ellipse, the probability of the existence of3093the filaments is

3095
$$P(\theta)d\theta = \frac{ds}{C} \approx \frac{2\sqrt{a^2\cos^2\theta + b^2\sin^2\theta}}{3(a+b) - \sqrt{(3a+b)(a+3b)}}\frac{d\theta}{2\pi}.$$
 (6.8)

3096 6.1.3 Estimation of filaments velocity

3097 Sievers and Pugnat (2000) reported the response of solid and liquid target 3098 to rapid heating by the incident proton beam. The parabolic radial energy 3099 deposition density E_{beam} is considered, dropping to 0 at the outer radius a =3100 1 cm as follow :

3101

3102
$$E_p = E_o [1 - (r/a)^2].$$
 (6.9)

3103 The increase in temperature causes pressure rise. It is assumed that the 3104 rise time for the temperature is of the same order of magnitude with the beam 3105 energy deposition, 10^{-9} s, thermal expansion is initially prevented by the mass 3106 inertial of the material. From the definition of bulk modulus K, the resulting 3107 instantaneous thermal pressure for mercury is

3108

3109

$$\Delta p(r) = K \alpha_v \Delta T(r). \tag{6.10}$$

3110 If the thermal heating occurs very slowly comparable to the material's 3111 dynamic frequency, it would correspond to quasi-static thermal expansion. It 3112 is believed that the energy stored in the material due to the initial thermal 3113 expansion may be converted into kinetic energy bombarding the liquid flow 3114 away. Corresponding to the thermal expansion caused by the pressure rise, 3115 strain energy is stored in the liquid flow due to the compression, which is3116 expressed as

- 3117
- 3118

$$\frac{E_{strain}}{V} = \frac{K(\alpha_v \Delta T(r))^2}{2},\tag{6.11}$$

3119 where E_{strain} represents the converted beam energy. Hence, it indicates 3120 that the thermal volumetric expansion is possibly proportional to the jet 3121 expansion velocity with the coefficient of compressibility of jet material. The 3122 order of the velocity with which the boundary of the liquid material is given 3123 by the thermal expansion at the boundary divided by the time over which the sound travels across the radius of the jet, which is in units of $c\alpha_v T_o$. The 3124 3125pressure and the velocity at the boundary are reduced by extending the time 3126 of heating, which depends on the compressibility like

- 3127
- 3128

$$p \sim \frac{1}{\kappa} \quad , \quad v \sim \frac{1}{\sqrt{\kappa}}, \tag{6.12}$$

3129 where κ is the compressibility of material.

6.2 Observation of Filaments Development on Mercury Jet Surface

3132 6.2.1 Image calibration

3133 6.2.1.1 image calibration with proton beam arrival signal

3134 In order to investigate the time response of filaments, we need to establish3135 the accuracy and calibration of the measurement based on the experimental

3136 setup. Figure 3.6 shows the traced signals on an oscilloscope when the beam 3137 and the beam triggering are delivered. The scintillating fiber signal gives the 3138 beam arrival time. Therefore, it is possible to set up the trigger timing for the cameras and laser driver inputs, which is $\sim 2 \ \mu s$ after the master electronic 3139 triggering signal from the proton synchrotron. Therefore, the first image of 3140the SMD camera tells the status of jet for the time before the beam arrives 31413142 since the exposure time of SMD camera is 150 ns. All of the electronic delays 3143 including the cable delays are less than 1 μ s. The maximum frame rate of SMD camera is up to 1 MHz. The accuracy of camera frame rate is checked 3144by using laser pulses. Laser pulses with certain periods are generated and then 3145monitored at oscilloscope through photodiode. The frame rate of camera is set 3146at the corresponding values of laser pulse period. The frame rate is checked by 3147monitoring the variation of intensity of image captured from camera, which is 31483149 judged as negligibly uniform.

3150 6.2.1.2 time delay structure of proton beam to light source triggering

Figure 6.2 (b) shows the time structures between freezing image after laser enabling and proton beam arrival. Figure 6.2 (a) shows the specifications of 25 W laser, where the response time to reach the peak laser, wavelength of laser, and optical power for various pulse rates are shown (Tsang, 2006). Laser emits ~ 250 ns after receiving the 16 pulse trigger from the pulse generator. The time of flight of light to the primary vessel is ~ 60 ns. Once the light source arrives at the primary vessel, the freezing image of mercury jet flow 3158 is instantaneously generated and it is then transmitted through the optical fiber corresponding to the light speed $\sim 4 \text{ ns/m}$, where $\sim 60 \text{ ns}$ is taken for 31593160 the used imaging fiber length. From the traced signals in Fig. 3.6, the proton beam arrival time is measured. Considering the time of flight from primary 3161vessel through scintillating fiber, ~ 60 ns delay is estimated, so that the time 3162delay between the 1^{st} acquired image and the actual proton beam arrival is 3163given as $T_3 - T_2$ in Fig. 6.2 (b), which is considered for the velocity analysis **3164** 3165 of filaments.

3166 6.2.2 Parameter optimization with uncertainty

3167 6.2.2.1 nonlinear curve fit for estimation of model

3168 Selecting a model of the right form to fit a set of data requires the use of empirical evidence in the data, knowledge of the process and some trial-and-error 3169experimentation. Much of the need to iterate stems from the difficulty in 31703171initially selecting a function that describes the data well. Some scientific 3172theory describing the mechanics of a physical system provide a functional 3173 form for the process, which type of function makes an ideal starting point 3174 for model development. So, a practical approach is to choose the simplest possible functions that have properties ascribed to the process. Complex 3175models are fine, but they should not be used unnecessarily. Fitting models 3176that are more complex than necessary means that random noise in the data 31773178will be modeled as deterministic structure. This will unnecessarily reduce 3179 the amount of data available for estimation of the residual standard deviation,

3180 potentially increasing the uncertainties of the results obtained when the model is used. Numerical methods for model validation, such as R^2 statistic, are 3181 3182 useful. Graphical methods have an advantage over numerical methods for 3183 model validation because they illustrate a broad range of complex aspects of the relationship between the model and the data. Numerical methods tend 3184 to be focused on a particular aspect of the relationship between the model 31853186 and the data and try to compress that information into a single descriptive number. The residuals from a fitted model are the differences between the 3187 3188 responses observed at each combination values of the explanatory variables and the corresponding prediction of the response computed using the regression 3189 3190 function.

3191 The nonlinear regression model is

3192

3193 $\mathbf{Y} = f(\mathbf{X}, \Theta) + \epsilon, \tag{6.13}$

3194 where $\mathbf{X} = (x_1, x_2, \dots, x_m)$ are independent variables and $\Theta = (\Theta_1, \Theta_2, \dots, \Theta_k)$ 3195 are parameters and ϵ is the random error assuming the mean is equal to 0 3196 with normal distribution, where k is the degree. A measure of the quality of 3197 nonlinear fitting parameters is the chi-square value :

3198

3199
$$\chi^2 = \sum_{i=1}^n w_i (y_i - \hat{y}_i)^2, \qquad (6.14)$$

3200 where w_i is the weighting coefficient, y_i are the experimental data points, **3201** and \hat{y}_i are the theoretical points. To fit the model, the residual is defined as

3203

$$r_i = y_i - \hat{y}_i. \tag{6.15}$$

3204 It conforms to a normal distribution with the mean equal to 0 and the **3205** variance equal to σ_i^2 . Then the maximum likelihood estimates of the parameters **3206** Θ_i can be obtained by minimizing the chi-square value, defined as

3207

3208

$$\chi^2 = \sum_{i=1}^n \frac{(y_i - \hat{y}_i)^2}{\sigma_i^2}.$$
(6.16)

3209 If the error is treated as weight, $w_i = \frac{1}{\sigma_i^2}$ can be defined in the chi-square 3210 minimizing equation, where σ_i are the measurement errors. The quality of 3211 regression can be measured by the coefficient of determination, R^2 , which is 3212 defined as

- 3213
- 3214

$$R^{2} = 1 - \frac{\sum_{i=1}^{n} w_{i}(y_{i} - \hat{y}_{i})^{2}}{\sum_{i=1}^{n} (y_{i} - \bar{y})^{2}}.$$
(6.17)

3215 In order to express the relationship between independent variables and 3216 dependent variables and a degree of confidence in regression model, the adjusted 3217 R^2 for validation of goodness of fit measurement is defined as

3218

3219

$$\bar{R}^{2} = 1 - \frac{\frac{\sum_{i=1}^{n} w_{i}(y_{i} - \hat{y}_{i})^{2}}{n^{*} - k}}{\frac{\sum_{i=1}^{n} (y_{i} - \bar{y})^{2}}{n^{*}}}.$$
(6.18)

3220 Note that if intercept is included in the model, the degree of freedom is 3221 $n^* = n - 1$. Otherwise, $n^* = n$. The adjusted R^2 will avoid the effect of the 3222 degrees of freedom by adding variables in the model, which results in rising of **3223** R^2 . Therefore, the adjusted R^2 overcomes the rise in R^2 when fitting a small **3224** sample size by multiple predictor model.

The covariance value indicates the correlation between two variables, and the matrices of covariance in regression show the inter-correlations among all parameters. The correlation matrix rescales the covariance values. The covariance matrix of the regression and correlation between parameters are defined as

3230

3232 and

3233

3234
$$Cor (\Theta_i, \Theta_j) = \frac{Cov (\Theta_i, \Theta_j)}{\sqrt{Cov (\Theta_i, \Theta_i)}\sqrt{Cov (\Theta_j, \Theta_j)}}.$$
 (6.20)

 $Cov (\Theta_i, \Theta_j) = \sigma^2 (X' X)^{-1}$

3235 Parameter errors are equal to the square root of diagonal terms in covariance3236 matrix.

3237 6.2.2.2 Levenberg-Marquardt minimization

3238 To estimate the $\hat{\Theta}$ value with the least square method, we need to solve 3239 the normal equations which are set to be zero for the partial derivatives of χ^2 3240 with respect to each $\hat{\Theta}_p$:

3241

3242

$$\frac{\partial \chi^2}{\partial \hat{\Theta_p}} = 0. \tag{6.21}$$

(6.19)

3243 Employing an iterative strategy to estimate the parameter values, it starts 3244 with some initial values Θ_o . With each iteration, χ^2 value is computed and then

the parameter values are adjusted to reduce the χ^2 . When χ^2 values computed 3245in two successive iterations are small enough compared with the tolerance, the 3246 3247fitting is converged. The Levenberg-Marquardt algorithm is employed for an iterative technique that locates a local minimum of a multivariate function that 3248is expressed as the sum of squares of nonlinear function. Levenberg-Marquardt 3249is considered as a combination of steepest descent and the Gauss-Newton 32503251method (Pujol, 2007). When the solution is far from a local minimum, the 3252 algorithm behaves like a steepest descent method. When the solution is close to a local minimum, it becomes a Gauss-Newton method and exhibits fast 3253convergence (Pujol, 2007). 3254

3255 Given the residuals r_i (i = 1, ..., n) of parameters $\Theta = (\Theta_1, \Theta_2, ..., \Theta_p)$ 3256 , with $n \ge k$, the Gauss-Newton algorithm finds the minimum of χ^2 given in 3257 Eqn. (6.16). Starting with an initial guess Θ_o for the minimum, the method 3258 proceeds by the iteration $\Theta^{s+1} = \Theta^s + \delta\Theta$ with an increment $\delta\Theta$ satisfying the 3259 normal equation given as Eqn. (6.22) using Eqn. (6.21):

- 3260
- 3261

$$(\mathbf{J}_r^T \mathbf{J}_r) \delta \Theta = -\mathbf{J}_r^T \mathbf{r}, \qquad (6.22)$$

where **r** is the vector of r_i and \mathbf{J}_r is the Jacobian of **r** with respect to Θ . The residuals r_i are defined as $r_i(\Theta) = y_i - f(x_i, \Theta)$. In order to find the parameters Θ that a given model function $y = f(x, \Theta)$ fits best data points, the increment $\delta\Theta$ can be expressed in terms of Jacobian of the function as follow:

$$(\mathbf{J}_f^T \mathbf{J}_f) \delta \Theta = \mathbf{J}_f^T \mathbf{r}. \tag{6.23}$$

The Levenberg-Marquardt iteration is a variation on the Newton iteration. 3269 The normal equations $\mathbf{N}\delta\Theta = \mathbf{J}_f^T\mathbf{r}$ are augmented to $\mathbf{N}'\delta\Theta = \mathbf{J}_f^T\mathbf{r}$ where 3270 $N'_{ij} = (1 + \delta_{ij} \lambda) N_{ij}$ with δ_{ij} the Kronecker delta. The λ is initialized to 3271 a small value, e.g. 10^{-3} . If the value obtained for $\delta\Theta$ reduce the residuals, 32723273the increment is accepted and λ is divided by 10 before the next iteration. If 3274the residuals increase then λ is multiplied by 10 and the augmented normal 3275equations are solved again until an increment is obtained that reduces the residuals. For large λ , the iteration approaches a steepest descent (OriginLab, 3276 2007).3277

3278 6.2.2.3 chi-square probability

3279 The chi square statistic for an experiment with n possible outcomes, performed 3280 m times, in which Y_1, Y_2, \dots, Y_n are the number of experiments which resulted 3281 in each possible outcome, with probabilities of each outcome p_1, p_2, \dots, p_n is: 3282

3283
$$\chi^2 = \sum_{1 \le i \le n} \frac{(Y_i - mp_i)^2}{mp_i} .$$
 (6.24)

3284 Note that y_1, \dots, y_n are independently normally distributed with mean 3285 μ and variance σ^2 , then \bar{y} will be precisely normally distributed with mean 3286 mean μ and variance σ^2/n . By substitution of $d S^2/\sigma^2 = t$ into sampling 3287 distribution, the probability density function P that a χ^2 value calculated for 3288 an experiment with d degrees of freedom is due to chance is:

3290
$$P_{\chi^2, d} = \left[2^{d/2} \Gamma(\frac{d}{2})\right]^{-1} \int_{\chi^2}^{\infty} (t)^{\frac{d}{2}-1} e^{-\frac{t}{2}} dt , \qquad (6.25)$$

3291 where Γ is the generalisation of the factorial function to real and complex **3292** arguments:

3293

3294
$$\Gamma_x = \int_0^\infty (t)^{x-1} e^{-t} dt \ . \tag{6.26}$$

3295 Tables for the chi-square distribution with d degrees of freedom are given3296 in percentiles (Evans, 1992). The p percentile is given as

3297

3298
$$Pr(\chi^2(d) \le \chi_p^2(d)) = p$$
. (6.27)

3299 Noth that the probability calculation from χ^2 is an approximation which 3300 is valid for large values of n, and is only meaningful when calculated from a 3301 large number of independent experiments.

3302 6.2.3 Filaments distribution and uncertainty of measurement

3303 6.2.3.1 onset of filamentation on jet surface

Figure 6.3 shows photographs of filament evolution on the Hg jet surface at 25 μ s frame rate, where the beam is 10 Tp, 24 GeV and the magnetic field is 10 T. Figure 6.5 (a) shows the locations of filaments where the individual velocity is measured as a function of time, shown in Fig. 6.6 and Fig. 6.7. The first collected image among 16 images is brighter than the rest of 15 images. It indicates that the radiation generated by the interaction of Hg with proton beam affects the transmittance and/or reflectance of optical components, resultingin the production of darker images as one sees at the rest of collected 15 images.

3312 6.2.3.2 measurement of traveled distance of filament

3313 To obtain the vertical filament velocity, the distance traveled by a fixed point on the jet surface is tracked over a given time period. The jet volume, 3314 where the maximal energy is deposited, results in the initial generation of 3315 the filaments. The higher jet velocity occurs when the filaments is initially 33163317 protruded out of the jet surface and then the jet velocity decreases due to the 3318magnetic damping and viscous dissipation. So, the velocity at steady state 3319 is obtained in order to evaluate the relationship with the beam intensity and 3320 magnetic field.

3321 The quality of optical images varies from shot to shot since the radiation 3322 or jet dispersion may make image quality varies. The most difficulty in measurement is to discern the edge of filaments as it moves somewhat far away 3323 3324from surface because the initial jet filament edge is dense(clearly black) but it looks like dissipating, dilute, disappearing (grey or similar with background) 3325 3326 as it moves further. Because measurement is done in several points, there 3327 may be some error in measurement after some steady velocity(constant peak 3328 velocity) at weak filament velocity measurement.

3329 The image size at Viewport 2 is 240 by 240. Using graphic software, pixels 3330 on image is picked to locate the edge of filament. Therefore, the uncertainty 3331 while locate the position y_m is reported to be ± 2 pixels, which corresponds

3332 to the difference of $\sim \pm 17$ m/s filaments velocity. This uncertainty can occur randomly uniformly. The peak strong filament which gives constant velocity 3333 3334 within ± 2 pixels until the end of 15 frames is assumed to be considered as there 3335 is constant uncertainty, ± 2 pixels. The weak filament which gives constant 3336 velocity within ± 2 pixels until the filament reaches some frames, for example, 3 3337 \sim 7 frames, is also assumed to be considered as there is constant uncertainty, 3338 \pm 2 pixels, where the black edge of filament is clearly observed. However, after the some frames, for example, $3 \sim 7$ frames, because the original edge 3339 3340 of filament dilute or dissipates or disappear, the uncertainty in measurement may not be constant. In this case, measurement is stopped at that frames. 3341

3342 6.2.4 Linear regression with the first order polynomial

3343

6.2.4.1 curve fit function

3344 The heaviside step function is defined as the integral of the Dirac delta3345 function as follow:

3346

3347
$$H(t) = \int_{-\infty}^{t} \delta(\xi) d\xi.$$
(6.28)

3348 The ramp function is the antiderivative of the Heaviside step function:

3349

3350
$$R(t) = \int_{-\infty}^{t} H(\xi) d\xi = t H(t).$$
(6.29)

3351 In discrete form, it is now defined as an alternative form for our linear3352 regression model as follow:

3354

$$R(t) = \begin{cases} y_m = b, & t \le t_{om} \\ y_m = b + v_m (t - t_{om}), & t > t_{om} \end{cases},$$
(6.30)

where y_m , b, v_m , and t_{om} denote the measured position of the filament as projected onto the y axis in image, the measured position of jet surface before the filaments are developed, the apparent velocity of the filament along the yaxis, and measured onset time of filaments respectively.

3359 6.2.4.2 parameter estimation using multiple position of filaments

3360 Shot 11019 is chosen for illustration. Using Eqn. (6.30) for linear regression model with measured data points y_m and t, minimizing R^2 yields b, v_m , and 33613362 t_{om} . Figure 6.4 (a) shows the illustration of multiple data points where the intercept of x axis and slope estimate the onset time of filament and apparent 3363 velocity projected on y axis in image, which are $t_{om} = 43.6 \pm 4.5 \ \mu s$ and v_m 3364= 55.5 \pm 0.8 m/s respectively. The reduced R^2 value and adjusted \bar{R}^2 values 3365are 1.749 and 0.998 respectively. Based on Eqn. (6.30), the fit to data points 3366 is as follows: 3367

3368

3369

$$y_m = c_1(t - b_1) + a_1, (6.31)$$

3370 where t and y_m denote the measured time and position of filament respectively. 3371 The parameterized values of coefficients and error values to fit function are 3372 given in Table 6.1.

3373In case of larger velocity of filaments, maximally measurable data points are3374limited to $\sim 2 \sim 3$ points due to the limited field of view in optical diagnostic

3375 image. Figure 6.4 (b) shows the illustration of 3 data points. The onset time from regression model yields underestimated value such as negative time delay 3376 3377 because the data points are equal or smaller than the number of parameters 3378 in fit function. Thus, assumption is that the real onset time for such a large 3379 velocity should be between typical onset time 50 μ s and 0 μ s, which yields the 3380 onset time of $25 \pm 25 \ \mu$ s. Therefore, the slope of fit curve is determined by 3381 fixing the assumed onset time accordingly, which yields the filament velocity of 148 ± 24.5 m/s. The error is determined directly by dividing approximated 3382 3383 filament velocity of the cases of $t_{om} = 0$ and $t_{om} = 50 \ \mu s$ by 2. The shot 10008 3384 is chosen for the illustration of parameter estimation of 3 data points. The 3385 fit to data points is for the case of negative onset time (black solid line) in Fig. 6.4 (b) as follow: 3386

- 3387
- 3388

$$y_m = c_1 t + a_1 . (6.32)$$

3389 And Eqn. (6.31) is employed for the case of having fixed $b_1 = 0 \ \mu s$ and b_1 **3390** = 50 μs onset time (blue and red solid line) in in Fig. 6.4 (b). As one expects, **3391** this approach for a special case yields large uncertainty.

3392 6.2.4.3 filament velocity distribution on jet surface

3393 Figure 6.5 (b) shows the velocity distribution of filaments over the jet
3394 surface shown in Fig. 6.3 for corresponding location of filaments from Fig. 6.5
3395 (a). Figure 6.6 (a) and (b) show calculated estimation and measured estimation
3396 of filament velocity as a function of observed onset time of filaments respectively.

3397 $v_o=60 \ \mu s$ and $t_o=40 \ \mu s$ for upwards filaments are used with Eqn. (6.5) for calculated estimation. $t_o=70 \ \mu s$ for downwards filaments are used. As the 3398 3399 estimated apparent velocity of filaments projected on y axis in image increases, 3400 the estimated onset time of filaments decreases. This shows the evidence of the 3401 geometric effects of viewing of filaments. Assuming the filaments are generated 3402 perpendicular to the jet surface, as the filaments leaves farther from the jet 3403 surface, it takes more time to make an initial observation in images. Thus, it is possible to consider the low velocity of filaments with large onset time leaves 3404 3405 from more close to the center of jet normal to the side view shown in images. Note that the velocity of each filament is approximated with uncertainty by 3406 3407 doing linear regression using the fit function in order to give one representative velocity according to each filament. Low velocity of filaments close to 0 showed 3408 3409 larger error of approximation of onset time due to the uncertainty of the very 3410 small observed traveling distance of filaments.

3411 Each filament used for measurement of velocity in Fig. 6.3 has been numbered 3412in Fig. 6.5 (a) for particular indication of each filament. According to the notation in Fig. 6.5 (a), Fig. 6.7 (a) shows the velocity of filaments on the 3413 3414upward free surface of jet as a function of time and Fig. 6.7 (b) shows the 3415velocity of filaments on the downward free surface of jet as a function of time. 3416 Note that the instantaneous velocity as defined in Eqn. (6.33) is used for 3417measurement in Fig. 6.7. The onset time of filament increases as the peak velocity of filament decreases, which indicates the possible evidence of the 3418 geometric effect of viewing of filaments. 3419

3420 6.3 Velocity of Filaments on Mercury Jet Surface

3421 6.3.1 Magnetic dissipation of energy

3422 As a conducting liquid moves through a static magnetic field, electric 3423 currents are generated. This, in turn, leads to ohmic heating such as Joule dissipation. As the thermal energy of the fluid rises, there is a corresponding 3424 3425 filament in its kinetic energy, and so the fluid decelerates. This results in 3426 a suppression of the motion of liquid jets. According to P. A. Davidson's 3427 approximation (1999), the Eqn. (2.42) shows the energy decay with respect to time depending on the magnetic damping time constant, where $\tau = \rho/\sigma B^2$. 3428 The implication is that the filaments decelerates on a time scale of τ . Figure 2.3 3429 (a) shows the decay of the normalized energy of flow in magnetic fields with 3430 3431 respect to time due to the magnetic damping. Higher magnetic field dissipates 3432 energy faster. Figure 2.3 (b) shows the integral calculation of energy with 3433 respect to time.

3434 6.3.2 Time response of filaments in magnetic field

3435 Since the camera is triggered before beam arrives at the Hg jet and the
3436 laser pulse width is 150 ns, the first collected image shows the status of Hg
3437 jet before beam comes. Thus, the velocity of filament can always be judged as
3438 0 m/s in the following Fig. 6.8.

3439 Since the joule damping dissipates the energy with an exponential factor, 3440 the energy dissipation arises rapidly in the beginning depending on the magnetic 3441 field term B^2 . Thus, higher magnetic field will have higher damping effect

so that it takes more rising time. The magnitude of steady peak velocity is reduced by increased applied magnetic field strength, which is possible indication of the magnetic damping role induced by the joule damping dissipation. Figure 6.8 represents the time response of instantaneous filament velocity as a function of magnetic field with 14 GeV, 20 Tp beam and 24 GeV, 10 Tp beam respectively. The expression for the calculation of instantaneous velocity assuming Δt_n is small enough is

3449

3450
$$v_n = \frac{y_m(t_n) - y_m(t_{n-1})}{\Delta t_n}.$$
 (6.33)

3451 6.3.3 Beam induced filaments velocity in magnetic field

3452 6.3.3.1 filaments velocity with 14 GeV beam in magnetic field

3453 Figure 6.9 (a) shows the filament velocity as a function of 14 GeV beam 3454 intensity and magnetic field corresponding to the observed onset time of filaments 3455 shown in Fig. 6.9 (b). Note that the data points without having onset time data is measured by crude measurement of 2 positions of filament from 500 μ s frame 3456 3457 rate shot images, where the estimation of onset time by fitting is inadequate. 3458 The filament velocity increases with the beam intensity. However, the magnetic field suppresses the filament velocity. At low intensity of proton beam, the 3459 3460 charged beam may be fluctuating depending on the initial conditions at experiment. Thus, the observed onset time of filaments is large at low intensity of beam 3461 and it decreases as the intensity of proton beam increases, see Fig. 6.9 (b). 3462 3463 Therefore, there are scattering distributions of filament velocity at lower intensity

of beam over the resulting data points. The slope of the data points at higher
magnetic fields decreases comparing with that associated with lower magnetic
field. All velocities are less than 50 m/s regardless of the magnetic field. The
filament velocity at 14 GeV, 30 Tp, 10 T is ~ 30 m/s.

3468 6.3.3.2 filaments velocity with 24 GeV beam in magnetic field

Figure 6.10 (a) shows the filament velocity as a function of 24 GeV beam 3469 3470 intensity and magnetic field corresponding to the observed onset time of filaments 3471 shown in Fig. 6.10 (b). Again, at low intensity of proton beam, the charged 3472beam may be fluctuating depending on the initial conditions at experiment. 3473 Thus, the observed onset time of filaments is large at low intensity of beam and it decreases as the intensity of proton beam increases, see Fig. 6.10 (b). 34743475 The filament velocity increases with the beam intensity. The slope of the increase is $\sim 4 \times$ larger that for the 14 GeV case, where the ratio of 3476 peak energy deposition between 14 GeV and 24 GeV beam energy is \sim 2.3 3477based on the calculation given in Fig. 5.13 (a). It implies the relationship of 3478peak energy deposition to maximum filament velocity. However, the magnetic 3479 field suppresses the filament velocity. At relatively low intensity of beam as in 3480the 14 GeV case, the charged beam is unstably fluctuating depending on the 3481event conditions at experiment. Thus, the observed onset time of filaments is 34823483 large at low intensity of beam and it decreases as the intensity of proton beam increases, see Fig. 6.10 (b). All velocities are less than 180 m/s regardless of 3484the magnetic field, and the filament velocity for the 24 GeV, 30 Tp, 15 T is \sim 3485

3486 60 m/s.

34876.3.3.3filament velocity measurement in pump-probe condition as3488a check of experiment

3489 Figure 6.11 shows the measured filament velocity of multiple events with 3490 pump-probe conditions as a check of experiment. The conditions of each group in pump-probe events are given in Table A.4. There are 2 groups 3491 3492 at 14 GeV and each group has different number of bunches and time delay 3493 between pump and probe. Figure 6.11 (a) shows the histogram of disruption 3494 length and Fig. 6.11 (b) shows statistics summary such as average, minimum, 3495 maximum, and median value. In group 2, qualitatively meaningful distribution of measurements are shown, which is 10.2 ± 3.6 m/s. The pump condition 3496 3497 is meaningful due to the delay of beam delay, though there is no significant 3498 difference in sub-category of group 2. However, This check shows low velocity comparing with the results shown in Fig. 6.9 (a). One thing to evaluate is that 3499 3500there is another error that should be considered in filament velocity analysis, 3501 so called distribution of filament velocity under repetition with same condition of experiment. This is judged by \sim 40 % of the measured velocity, which is 3502integrated in the following key result shown in Fig. 6.12. 3503

35046.4Filament Velocity on Jet Surface By Energy3505Deposition

3506 The energy deposition depending on colliding number of protons at both 3507 14 GeV and 24 GeV beam energy is calculated by Fig. 5.13. Thus, Fig. 6.9 and Fig. 6.10 could be combined as a function of energy deposition, which shows 3508 the results of experiment in maximum filament velocity together. Figure 6.12 3509 shows the filament velocity in magnetic fields as a function of peak energy 3510deposition and fit is according to Eqn. (6.34). Figure 6.13 shows the filament 35113512velocity in magnetic fields as a function of total energy deposition and fit is according to Eqn. (6.34). The same threshold value of peak energy and 3513total energy deposition in various magnetic fields with those in Fig. 5.24 and 3514Figure 5.26 in order to connect mutual interplay between results. In other 3515words, the threshold peak energy deposition for filament velocity uses the same 3516value with that for disruption length in order to keep consistency between the 3517onset of disruption and filament. χ^2 values between Fig. 6.12 and Fig. 6.13 3518are not significantly different, although Fig. 5.24 has lower χ^2 value possibly 35193520 due to effects of the forcefully adopted threshold values from Fig. 5.24 and 3521 Figure 5.26.

As discussed, the filament velocity on jet surface is dominated by the distribution of energy deposition interacting with proton beam. Hence, the peak energy deposition plays a role in determining the maximum filament velocity in viewpoint that the velocity distribution on jet surface can be normalized using the peak energy deposition. The employed global fit with 3527 multi-variables for filament velocity using the measured filament velocity is:

3528

3529
$$v_m = a_1 (E_p - (b_1 + b_2 B^{b_3}))^{c_1 + c_2 B + c_3 B^2}, \tag{6.34}$$

3530 where E_p and B are energy deposition and magnetic field respectively. The parameterized values of coefficients and errors of the fit functions are 35313532provided in Table 6.1. Note the error of each measured filament is adjusted by ~ 40 % of the measured velocity in order to expect somewhat improved 3533fit result with reduced χ^2 , as discussed previously in multiple events analysis 35343535 with pump-probe condition. According to Fig. 6.12, the threshold of filament velocity increases in 1.2 power of magnetic field, and it is $\sim 10 \text{ J/g}$ of peak 3536 3537 energy energy deposition with no magnetic field. The filament velocity increases 3538 in linear (~ 1.24) power of peak energy deposition with no magnetic field, but 3539 it is reduced in $\sim 1.24 - 0.015B$ power of peak energy deposition with magnetic 3540field.

3541For muon collider in the future, higher beam intensity equivalent with354280 Tp, 20 T of 24 GeV proton beam energy is required. The peak energy3543deposition at 80 Tp , 24 GeV is ~ 255 J. The total energy deposition 80 Tp ,354424 GeV is ~ 20.7 kJ. The maximum filament velocity at 255 J of peak energy3545at 20 T is expected to be ~ 119 m/s. The maximum filament velocity at354620.7 kJ of total energy at 20 T is expected to be ~ 129 m/s.

Figure	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
6.4(a)	128	0.93517	43.57	4.44411	-	-	-	-	-0.26374	0.00392
6.4(b)(black)	112.1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-0.52	-
6.4(b)(blue)	122	0	0	0	-	-	-	-	-0.5865	0.01587
6.4(b)(red)	122	0	50	0	-	-	-	-	-0.81911	0.10777
6.12	0.76998	0.65104	9.93998	0	0.98744	0	1.21081	0	1.23776	0.398
6.13	0.02454	0.0425	338.243	0	115.38	0	0.82899	0	1.00378	0.29245
Figure	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	
6.4(a)	-	-	-	-	15	12	1.74908	0.99773	0.0505	
6.4(b)(black)	-	-	-	-	2	0	0	0	0	
6.4(b)(blue)	-	-	-	-	3	2	12.31396	0.99622	0	
6.4(b)(red)	-	-	-	-	3	2	281.74259	0.91351	0	
6.12	-0.01468	0.01776	0	0	25	22	2.19995	0.08635	0.0009	
6.13	-0.00671	0.0079	0	0	25	22	1.85595	0.22959	0.0082	

Table 6.1: Parameterized coefficients, its error, and statistics summary of fit function in figures.

1 : al value, 2 : al standard deviation,

- 3 : b1 value, 4 : b1 standard deviation, 5 : b2 value, 6 : b2 standard deviation,
- 7: b3 value, 8: b3 standard deviation, 9: c1 value, 10: c1 standard deviation,
- 11: c2 value, 12: c2 standard deviation, 13: c3 value, 14: c3 standard deviation,
- 15 : Number of points, 16 : Degrees of freedom, 17 : Reduced χ^2 , 18 : Adjusted \mathbf{R}^2 , 19 : χ^2 probability.



Figure 6.1: Schematic geometry of viewing mercury filaments (McDonald, 2008).



Figure 6.2: Time delay estimation of devices for triggered image calibration. a.) Measurement of characteristic response of 25 laser used for high speed camera at Viewport 2 (Tsang, 2006). b.) Time structures between light source enabling and proton beam arrival.



Figure 6.3: Photographs of filament evolution on the Hg jet surface as a function of time at 25 μ s frame rate. The beam is 10 Tp, 24 GeV. The magnetic field is 10 T. The red circle on the 4th image of the top row points the filament that is used for velocity measurement in Fig. 6.8 (b).



Figure 6.4: Illustration of bilinear fit for parameters estimation. a.) Multiple data points. b.) 3 data points.



Figure 6.5: Filament velocity and location on the Hg jet surface for velocity measurement of 18 points of filament. The shot condition same with Fig. 6.3. The numbers above red circles points the filament that is used for velocity estimation in Fig. 6.6 and Fig. 6.7. a.) Location of filament for measurement. b.) Filament velocity at each location.



Figure 6.6: Estimation of velocity and onset time of filaments shown in Fig. 6.3. The beam is 10 Tp with 24 GeV and magnetic field is 10 T. a.) Calculated estimation of filament velocity as a function of observed onset time of filaments. $v_o=60 \ \mu s$ and $t_o=40 \ \mu s$ for upwards filaments are used with Eqn. (6.5). $t_o=70 \ \mu s$ for downwards filaments are used. b.) Measured estimation of filament velocity.



Figure 6.7: Time response of instantaneous filament velocity at jet surface for various filaments shown in Fig. 6.5. The beam is 10 Tp, 24 GeV. The magnetic field is 10 T. a.) Upper surface. b.) Lower surface.



Figure 6.8: Time response of instantaneous filament velocity as a function of magnetic field. Equation (6.33) is used for measuring instantaneous filament velocity. The half of elapsed time between each frame is used to indicate the time at each filament velocity. a.) 14 GeV, 20 Tp beam. b.) 24 GeV, 10 Tp beam.


Figure 6.9: Maximum observed filament velocity as a function of 14 GeV beam intensity in various magnetic field. a.) Maximum observed filament velocity. b.) Onset time of that filament.



Figure 6.10: Maximum observed filament velocity as a function of 24 GeV beam intensity in various magnetic field. a.) Maximum observed filament velocity. b.) Onset time of that filament.



Figure 6.11: Filament velocity measurement in same conditions. Pump-probe conditions with harmonic 8 and 16 bunches are used. The conditions of each group in pump-probe events are given in Table A.4. a.) Histogram of maximum filament velocity in each group. b.) Maximum filament velocity of each group.



Figure 6.12: Maximum observed filament velocity as a function of peak energy deposition in various magnetic fields and fit is according to Eqn. (6.34).



Figure 6.13: Maximum observed filament velocity as a function of total energy deposition in various magnetic fields and fit is according to Eqn. (6.34).

3547 Chapter 7

3548 Conclusions

3549

The experiment is a proof-of-principle test for a target system capable 3550of accepting a high-intensity 4 MW proton beam. The system allows for 3551the production of copious pions which subsequently decay into muons. An 3552experiment at the CERN Proton Synchrotron that combines a free mercury 35533554jet target with a 15 T solenoid magnet and 14 GeV and 24 GeV proton beam is performed. It validates the liquid type of target concept for production 3555 of an intense secondary source of muons. When interacted with a beam 3556pulse of 30×10^{12} protons on the mercury target, this generates a peak 3557energy deposition of \sim 125 J/g, which leads to the disruption of mercury 35583559 target so that could result in low efficient target for particle production. For this experiment, a 15 T pulsed solenoid is designed. The Hg jet loop 3560 system generates a mercury jet from 1 cm diameter nozzle with velocity up to 3561 3562 15 m/s. An optical diagnostic system based on back-illuminated laser shadow 3563 photography is employed to investigate the mercury jet flow. Synchronized short laser light pulses are used to illuminate and freeze the motion of the 35643565 jet. A total of four optical imaging heads for each Viewport are mounted on 3566 the exterior of the primary containment vessel. Four high speed cameras are used to simultaneously collect images on four Viewports. Integrated all-in-one 3567 3568 compact optical heads, consisting of ball lens, illumination fiber, objective 3569 lens, and imaging fiber bundle, are placed at the radius of curvature of a 3570 retro-reflector allowing for the illumination and imaging collection on one 3571side of the mercury primary containment vessel. Due to the short time of 3572 frame rate, the time delay from the light source to the image arrival at the camera CCD is adjusted considering the delay from the electronics as well as 3573 the fiber-optics. The optimum timing delay is judged by the uniformity of 3574 consecutive collected image brightness as well as the triggering signal pulse on 3575 3576 the oscilloscope for each component of device, so that timing of the motion of jet is validated. Also, note that the trigger timing is adjusted using the 35773578 response of the scintillating fiber on the oscilloscope with respect to the beam 3579 triggering timing. The motions of mercury jet at Viewport 1, 2, 3 and 4, which enables to understand mercury jet condition at upstream, midstream, and 3580 3581 downstream. Image processing provides the mercury jet thickness at various magnetic field strengths. The optical diagnostic observation shows the effects 3582 of the magnetic field on the distortion of mercury jet. In addition, it reveals 3583 3584the jet instability which might be caused by the strong induced axial magnetic field, which is possibly the onset of a quadrupole effect. Nevertheless, the 3585 3586 experimental results clearly show that the magnetic field stabilizes the mercury jet by smoothing out the edges of the otherwise turbulent mercury flow, as 3587 3588 previously reported in the literatures (Shercliff 1956, Gold 1962, Kozyrev 1981, 3589 Bernshtam 1982). The comprehensive optical diagnostic method allows us to
3590 have a better understanding of the behavior of a conducting jet moving in a
3591 high magnetic field environment.

In order to achieve an understanding of conducting flow in a magnetic field, magnetohydrodynamic equations considering Lorentz force effect based on the Navier-Stokes equations as well as Maxwell equations are studied. Also, the suppression of vorticity by the perpendicular magnetic field is studied based on the role of Stuart number. As a result, the rotational motion of jet on the surface becomes more two dimensional motion of flow and thus the jet surface is more stabilized, which is observed qualitatively.

3599 For investigation of flow in magnetic field, the mercury jet behavior is observed for various magnetic field strengths and then the jet height for deformation 3600 3601 is measured. The fluctuation on the jet surface decreases as the magnetic field 3602 increases and the jet height increases slightly with magnetic field assuming 3603 the major and minor axis of Hg jet is reversed at 10 T. Gravity affects the 3604 jet trajectory, so that the jet bends down as it goes downstream. But this 3605 deflection of the jet by gravity is reduced at higher magnetic field. The jet axis becomes more straight toward the direction of magnetic field line. 3606

The stabilizing effect of the magnetic field on a turbulent jet is observed. It is well known that the turbulent fluctuation is suppressed by magnetic field and it is observed that the wave length on the jet surface increases. Thus, the jet surface is getting flattened as the magnetic field increases. Therefore, the jet is getting more stabilized. However, the jet has a different type of instability 3612 at magnetic fields larger than 10 T. The jet height becomes larger at larger magnetic field than 10 T. This seems to be induced by the longitudinal current 3613 3614 due to the tilted jet axis with respect to the magnet axis. Thus, the induced 3615 current generates a Lorentz force. As a result, additional anisotropic magnetic 3616 force is changing the jet height. As the magnetic field increase up to 5 T, the 3617 jet fluctuation decreases and the jet is more elongating to the flow direction. 3618 Thus, the jet height decreases from 0 T to 5 T. However, the magnetic pressure is influencing at larger than 5 T. Since the optical diagnostics depends on the 3619 3620 side view of jet flow, it is hard to tell in which direction the jet deflects since 3621 the jet and the magnetic field line is axially symmetric. However, the jet 3622 height clearly increases at 15 T, which indicates that the magnetic pressure 3623 apparently affects the jet height at 15 T.

The longitudinal jet velocity is not varied. Again, the jet elongation to the field direction by the magnetic field is indicated from this result. The longitudinal magnetic field does not influence the jet flow velocity. The transverse magnetic field will change the jet velocity. This is known as the Hartmann flow. The longitudinal magnetic field does not influence the longitudinal jet flow as indicated in governing MHD equation.

The pipe pressure driven by the syringe piston is measured. It shows that the Hg driving pressure is same regardless of the magnetic field. The driving pressure at Hg pipe inlet is independent of the magnetic field strength. Therefore, the mercury delivery is not influenced by the longitudinal magnetic field. However, there may be some pressure loss or jet velocity profile change due to pipe bend. According to the velocity measurement at upstream, mid-stream,
and downstream, it is not significantly different and it is same comparing with
the flow velocity at 0 T. Therefore, the field effect at the pipe bend is expected
to be somewhat negligible. To support this result, the pipe loss due to the
geometry and friction is given.

3640 Numerical Monte Carlo simulation is performed for calculation of energy 3641 deposition into mercury jet, where jet size, trajectory, and beam spot size from experimental result are used. The peak energy deposition as well as 3642 total energy deposition into mercury jet are calculated. Multi-variable fit 3643 3644 provides the relation of peak energy deposition and total energy deposition 3645 with number of protons, beam energy, and magnetic field. Also, the averaged energy deposition shows the distribution of energy along jet axis as well as the 3646 3647 relation with number of protons and magnetic field.

3648 The observation of interaction of proton beam up to 30 Tp at both 14 GeV and 24 GeV with jet is performed, which provides clue to validate the performance 3649 of high power target for future accelerator. The disruption as manifested by 3650 3651 the jet break up is caused by energy deposition of proton beam. The disruption 3652 begins on the bottom surface of Hg jet where the proton beam enters. The 3653 disruption ends on the top surface of Hg jet where the proton beam leaves. The 3654 jet breakup is occurring at midstream of jet flow where the maximum energy 3655 is deposited. This phenomenon is consistent with the beam trajectory across 3656 the jet as well as the result of distribution of energy deposition calculation by 3657 MARS code. However, Hg jet breakup is influenced by the magnetic field. In

3658 order to validate the measured disruption length, elliptic jet shape are modeled in MARS code for calculation of energy deposition. Deposition of peak energy 3659 3660 to Hg jet according to the beam intensities and magnetic field strengths are analyzed. Based on the hypothesis of threshold of beam intensity causing 3661 3662 the disruption of Hg jet at various magnetic field strength, the disruption length is estimated, which gives good agreement with experimentally measured 3663 3664 disruption length. The beam pulse structure is composed of 8 and 16 bunches with a doubled time difference. The effect of pulse structure to disruption 3665 3666 length is negligible qualitatively, which means that the instantaneous time of pulse incident to mercury jet does not affect to difference of energy deposition 3667 3668 into mercury jet. Using the values from fit to total energy deposition and peak energy deposition, the energy deposition into mercury jet according to 3669 3670 number of protons, beam energy, and magnetic field is estimated, so that it 3671 is possible to show the disruption length as a function of energy deposition 3672 and magnetic field, which also provides an estimation up to 25 T for future 3673 possible feasibility. The threshold of disruption increases in ~ 0.8 power of 3674magnetic field, and it is ~ 338 J of energy energy deposition with no magnetic field. Also, the threshold of disruption is ~ 10 J of peak energy deposition 36753676 with no magnetic field, and it increases in 1.2 power of magnetic field. The 3677 disruption length increases in square root power of total energy deposition with no magnetic field, but it is suppressed in $\sim 1/(2+0.04B)$ power of total 3678 energy deposition with magnetic field. 3679

3680

The time scale of magnetic damping indicates the rate of decay of global

3681 kinetic energy due to the magnetic field strength. Thus, the energy decreases faster as the magnetic field increases. Therefore, the rising time to the maximum 3682 3683 velocity increases as the magnetic field increases. It indicates that the magnetic 3684 damping is getting larger by magnetic field in terms of the transient response 3685 time. At low intensity of proton beam, the charged beam may be fluctuating 3686 depending on the initial conditions at experiment. Thus, the observed onset 3687 time of filaments is large at low intensity of beam and it decreases as the intensity of proton beam increases. Therefore, the distribution of filament 3688 3689 velocity at lower intensity of beam is more scattered. Also, the geometric effect 3690 of viewing the filament is observed. The onset time of filament decreases as 3691 filament velocity on uniformly distributed jet surface increases. The maximum filament velocity increases as beam intensity increases due to increased energy 3692 3693 deposition but the magnetic field slows the filament velocity. The peak energy 3694 deposition plays a role in determining the maximum filament velocity in viewpoint 3695 that the velocity distribution on jet surface can be normalized by peak energy 3696 deposition.

Using the values from fit to energy deposition, the energy deposition into mercury jet according to number of protons, beam energy, and magnetic field is estimated, so that it is possible to show the filament velocity as a function of energy deposition and magnetic field, which also provides an estimation up to 25 T for future possible feasibility. Note that multiple events with repetition under same condition using pump-probe shot shows well agreement with disruption length results and provides possible error value for 3704deviation occurred by repeating experiment. To be consistent with the onset3705of disruption, the threshold of filament velocity is forced to be same value with3706the onset of threshold energy for disruption length, and it increases in 1.2 power3707of magnetic field. The filament velocity increases in linear (~ 1.24) power of3708peak energy deposition with no magnetic field, but it is slowed $\sim 1.24-0.015B$ 3709power of peak energy deposition with magnetic field.

3710 Finally, to conclude, the performance and feasibility of utilizing liquid metal jet as a high power target is investigated. The liquid jet target concept is 3711 based on the target being recycled after each pulse. Therefore, the power of the 3712 target is evaluated in terms of the replacing capability. The optimal interaction 3713 3714 length for the 24 GeV beam energy is in the region of 30 cm which corresponds to approximately 2 interaction length for mercury. For a 20 m/s jet velocity, 3715replacing two interaction lengths will be taken in 14 ms thus allowing for 3716 3717 operations with a repetition rate of up to 70 Hz. The disruption length at 15 T is less than 20 cm and the total energy deposition is ~ 8000 J. Therefore, 3718 3719 $100 \sim 133$ kJ of beam energy can be recycled with a 70 Hz repetition rate for 20 m/s jet. This result validates that a target system capable of supporting 3720proton beams with powers of up to 8 MW, which concludes the experiment 3721 3722 for investigation of feasibility of mercury jet as a high power target.

3723 Bibliography

3724 []	1] A. Bernadon <i>et al.</i> , 1998, "A proposal for an R&D program for targetry
3725	and capture at a muon collider source," $BNL\ E951\ Proposal.$ 1

- 3726 [2] M. M. Alsharoa *et al.*, 2003, "Recent progress in neutrino factory and muon collider research within the muon collaboration," *Phys. Rev. ST*3728 Accel. Beams, 6, p. 081001.²
- 3729 [3] C. M. Ankenbrandt *et al.*, 1999, "Status of muon collider research and development and future plans" *Phys. Rev. ST Accel. Beams*, 2, p. 081001.
- 3731 [4] J. R. J. Bennett *et al.*, 2004, "Studies of a target system for a
 3732 4 MW, 24 GeV proton beam," proposal to the CERN INTC Committee,
 3733 INTC-P-186, *CERN-INTC-2003-033*, *INTC-I-049*.³
- 3734 [5] Robert P. Benedict, 1980, Fundamentals of pipe flow, John Wiley & Sons,3735 Inc.
- 3736 [6] V. A. Bernshtam, S. V. Kozyrev, A. I. Él'kin, 1982, "Stability of flow
 3737 of films of a conducting viscous liquid in longitudunal magnetic field,"
 3738 Magnetohydrodynamics, 18, p. 132.
- 3739 [7] Herman Branover, 1978, Magnetohydrodynamic flow in ducts, John Wiley3740 & Sons, Inc.
- 3741 [8] Michael P. Brenner, 2002, "Single bubble sonoluminescence," *Rev. Mod.* 3742 *Phys.*, 74, pp. 425-440.

¹http://www.hep.princeton.edu/~mcdonald/mumu/target/targetprop.pdf

²http://www.cap.bnl.gov/mumu/pubs/prstab-030422/prstab.pdf

³http://www.hep.princeton.edu/~mcdonald/mumu/target/cern_proposal.pdf

- 3743 [9] G. A. Carlson, 1975, "Dynamic tensile strength of mercury," J. Appl.
 3744 Phys., 46, pp. 4069-4070.
- 3745 [10] Donald Chang, Thomas Lundgren, 1961, "Duct flow in magnetohydrodynamics," Z. Angrew. Math. Phys., 12, pp. 100-114.
- **3747** [11] I. G. Currie, 1993, *Fundamental Mechanics of Fluids*, Marcel Dekker, Inc.
- 3748 [12] P. A. Davidson, 1999, "Magnetohydrodynamics in materials processing,"
 3749 Annu. Rev. Fluid Mech., 31, pp. 273-300.
- 3750 [13] G. F. D. Duff, D. Naylor, 1966, Differential equations of applied
 3751 mathematics, John Wiley & Sons, Inc.
- 3752 [14] I. Efthymiopoulos, A. Fabich, J. Lettry, 2005, "CERN installation,"
 3753 MERIT Review. ⁴
- 3754 [15] I. Efthymiopoulos, 2008, "The MERIT experiment (nToF11)," MUTAC
 3755 Review. ⁵
- 3756 [16] David H. Evans, 1992, Probability and its applications for engineers,3757 Marcel Dekker, Inc.
- 3758 [17] A. Fabich, 2002, "High power proton beam shocks and
 3759 magnetohydrodynamics in a mercury jet target for a neutrino factory,"
 3760 CERN-THESIS-2002-038.⁶
- 3761 [18] A. G. Fedin, 1973, "Use of optical methods in investigating MHD
 3762 processes," *Magnetohydrodynamics*, 9, pp. 301-308.
- 3763 [19] T. A. Gabriel, J. R. Haines, T. J. McManamy, P. Spampinato, and
 3764 B. W. Riemer, 2001, "Targets for high intensity particle production,"
 3765 Proc. Part. Accel. Conf., Chicago, pp. 737-741.
- 3766 [20] J. Gallardo *et al.*, 2001, "Calculation for a mercury jet target in a solenoid
 3767 magnet capture system," *Proc. Part. Accel. Conf.*, Chicago, pp. 627-629.

⁴http://www.hep.princeton.edu/~mcdonald/mumu/target/fabich/Fabich_121205.pdf ⁵http://www.hep.princeton.edu/~mcdonald/mumu/target/Ilias/ie_080408.pdf

⁶http://www.hep.princeton.edu/~mcdonald/mumu/target/thesis-2002-038.pdf

- 3768 [21] J. Gallardo *et al.*, 2002, "First order perturbative calculations for
 3769 a conducting liquid jet in a solenoid," *MUC-NOTE-TARGET-242*,
 3770 *MU-047*.⁷
- 3771 [22] D. Gao, N. B. Morley, 2002, "Equilibrium and initial linear stability
 3772 analysis of liquid metal falling film flows in a varying spanwise magnetic
 3773 field," *Magnetohydrodynamics*, 38, No. 4, pp. 359-375.
- 3774 [23] A. K. Geim, M. D. Simon, M. I. Boamfa, M. J. Lighthill, 1999, "Magnetic
 3775 levitation at your finger tips," *Nature*, 400, p. 323.
- 3776 [24] M. B. Glanert, M. J. Lighthill, 1955, "The axissymmetric boundary layer
 3777 on a long thin cylinder," *Proc. Roy. Soc. Ser.*, A230, p. 188.
- 3778 [25] Richard R. Gold., 1962, "Magnetohydrodynamic pipe flow: Part 1," J.
 3779 Fluid Mech., 13, pp.505-512.
- 3780 [26] R. J. Goldstein, 1991, Optical systems for flow measurement, McGraw3781 Hill, Inc.
- 3782 [27] Andrew Gray and G. B. Mathews, 1966, A treatise on Bessel functions
 3783 and their applications to physics, Dover, Inc.
- 3784 [28] V. Graves, 2007, "MIT testing results," *MUTAC Review*.⁸
- 3785 [29] V. Graves, 2007, "Hg system operation review," *MERIT Review*. ⁹
- 3786 [30] J. Hartmann, 1937, "Hg dynamics I," Kgl. Danske Videnskab Selskabs
 3787 Math. Fys., 15, No. 6.
- 3788 [31] A. Hassanein, I. Konkashbaev, 2001, "Dynamics of liquid metal jets
 3789 penetrating a strong magnetic field in high power colliders," *Proc. Part.*3790 Accel. Conf., Chicago, pp. 624-626.
- 3791 [32] F. Haug, 2009, "Cooling system for the MERIT high power target
 3792 experiment," *NFMCC Review*. ¹⁰

⁷http://www-mucool.fnal.gov/mcnotes/public/pdf/muc0242/muc0242.pdf

⁸http://www.hep.princeton.edu/~mcdonald/mumu/target/graves/VGraves-070418.pdf

⁹http://www.hep.princeton.edu/~mcdonald/mumu/target/graves/Hg_System_Operation_Review.ppt

¹⁰http://www.hep.princeton.edu/~mcdonald/mumu/target/Pereira/MERIT_PRESENTATION.pdf

- 3793 [33] H. Ito, 1960, "Pressure losses in smooth pipe bends," *Trans. ASME.: J.*3794 *Basic Eng.*, 82, p. 131.
- 3795 [34] Uhlenbusch J., Fishcer E., 1961, "Hydromagnetische strömung im kreiszylindrischen rohr," Z. Phys., 165, pp. 190-198.
- 3797 [35] Colin Johnson, 2002, "A self focusing mercury jet target,"
 3798 CERN-NUFACT-113. ¹¹
- 3799 [36] T. Kakuta, T. Shikama, M. Marui, 1999, "Optical fibers and their
 3800 applications for radiation measurement," *Seventh Int. Conf. Nucl. Eng.*,
 3801 Tokyo, Japan, pp. 19.
- 3802 [37] H. G. Kirk *et al.*, 2001, "Target studies with BNL E951 at the AGS,"
 3803 *Proc. Part. Accel. Conf.*, Chicago, pp. 1531-1537.
- 3804 [38] H. G. Kirk *et al.*, 2008, "The MERIT high power target experiments at the
 3805 CERN PS," *Proc. European Part. Accel. Conf.*, Genoa, Italy, *WEPP169*.
- 3806 [39] H. G. Kirk *et al.*, 2008, "A 15 T pulsed solenoid for a high power target
 3807 experiment," *Proc. European Part. Accel. Conf.*, Genoa, Italy, *WEPP170*.
- 3808 [40] B. A. Kolovandin, 1965, "Stability of flow of conducting liquid with free
 3809 surface in the presence of magnetic and electric fields," *Prikl. Mekh.*, 1,
 3810 No. 11, p. 95.
- 3811 [41] S. V. Kozyrev, A. I. Él'kin, 1981, "Stability of flow of thin films of
 3812 electrically conducting liquid in crossed magnetic and electric fields,"
 3813 Magnetohydrodynamics, 17, No. 4, p. 353.
- 3814 [42] H. C. Lee, 1977, "Boundary layer around a liquid jet," *IBM J. Res.* 3815 *Develop.*, p. 48.
- 3816 [43] J. Lettry et al., 2003, "Thermal shocks and magnetohydrodynamics in high power mercury targets," J. Phys. G: Nucl. Part. Phys., 29, p. 1621.
- 3818 [44] Junwoo Lim *et al.*, 1998, "Control of streamwise vortices with uniform magnetic fluxes," *Phys. Fluids*, 10, No. 8, p. 1997.

¹¹http://slap.web.cern.ch/slap/NuFact/NuFact/nf113.pdf

- 3820 [45] S. P. Lin, D. J. Kang, 1987, "Atomization of a liquid jet," *Phys. Fluids*,
 3821 30, pp. 2000-2006.
- 3822 [46] C. A. Martins, 2005, "Power converter for the TT2 mercury target
 3823 project" *MERIT Review*. ¹²
- 3824 [47] K. T. McDonald *et al.*, 2001, "The primary target facility for a neutrino factory based on muon beams," *Proc. Part. Accel. Conf.*, Chicago, p. 1583.
- **3826** [48] K. T. McDonald, 2000, "Cooling of a target by helium gas," *Princeton* **3827** $/\mu\mu/00-25$.¹³
- **3828** [49] K. T. McDonald, 2000, "Damping of radial pinch effects," *Princeton* **3829** $/\mu\mu/00-26$.¹⁴
- **3830** [50] K. T. McDonald, 2000, "Magnetohydrodynamics of a continuous mercury **3831** jet coaxially entering a solenoid," *Princeton* $/\mu\mu/00-29$. ¹⁵
- **3832** [51] K. T. McDonald, 2000, "Magnetohydrodynamics of a pulsed mercury jet **3833** entering a solenoid at an angle," *Princeton* $/\mu\mu/00-30$.¹⁶
- 3834 [52] K. T. McDonald, 2000, "Optics for E951 target tests in the A3 beamline," 3835 $Princeton /\mu\mu/00-28$.¹⁷
- **3836** [53] K. T. McDonald, 2008, *Private Communication*.
- **3837** [54] P. Michael, 2005, "PSFC west cell power convertors," *MERIT Review*.¹⁸
- **3838**[55] N. V. Mokhov, 2001, "Paricle production for a muon storage ring:**3839**I. Targetry and π/μ yield," Nucl. Inst. Methods Phy. Res., A472,**3840**pp. 546-551.

¹²http://www.hep.princeton.edu/~mcdonald/mumu/target/CERN/martins_160305.pdf

¹³http://www.hep.princeton.edu/~mcdonald/mumu/target/thermal.pdf

¹⁴http://www.hep.princeton.edu/~mcdonald/mumu/target/radialpinch.pdf

¹⁵http://www.hep.princeton.edu/~mcdonald/mumu/target/continuousjet.pdf

¹⁶http://www.hep.princeton.edu/~mcdonald/mumu/target/pulsedjet.pdf

¹⁷http://www.hep.princeton.edu/~mcdonald/mumu/target/a3optics.pdf

¹⁸http://www.hep.princeton.edu/~mcdonald/mumu/target/MIT/West_Cell_Power_Convertors.pdf

- 3841 [56] N. V. Mokhov, O. E. Krivosheev, 2000, "MARS code status,"
 3842 FERMILAB-Conf-00/181. ¹⁹
- 3843 [57] Neil B. Morley *et al.*, 2000, "Liquid megnetohydrodynamics: recent
 3844 progress and future directions for fusion," *Fusion Eng. and Des.*, 51, pp. 701-713.
- 3846 [58] Neil B. Morley, Sergey Smolentsev, Donghong Gao, 2002, "Modeling
 3847 infinite/axisymmetric liquid metal magnetohydrodynamic free surface
 3848 flows," *Fusion Eng. and Des.*, 63, pp. 343-351.
- **3849** [59] 2007, Origin 8 User Guide, OriginLab Corporation.
- 3850 [60] S. Ozaki, R. Palmer, M. Zisman, J. Gallardo, 2001, "Neutrino factory
 3851 feasibility study 2," *BNL-52623*. ²⁰
- 3852 [61] N. Otsu, 1979, "A threshold selection method from gray-level histograms," *IEEE Trans. Sys. Man. Cyber.*, 9, pp. 62-66.
- 3854 [62] Shuzo Oshima *et al.*, 1987, "The shape of a liquid metal jet under a non-uniform magnetic field," *JSME Int. J.*, 30, No. 261, pp. 437-448.
- 3856 [63] R. B. Palmer, 1998, "Muon collider design," BNL-65242,
 3857 CAP-200-MUON-98C.²¹
- 3858 [64] Mark A. Pinsky, 1991, Partial differential equations and boundary value
 3859 problems with applications, McGraw-Hill, Inc.
- 3860 [65] Jose Pujol, 2007, "The solution of nonlinear inverse problems and the
 3861 Levenberg-Marquardt method," *Geophys.*, 72, pp. W1-W16.
- 3862 [66] R. D. Reitz, F. V. Bracco, 1982, "Mechanism of atomization of a liquid
 3863 jet," *Phys. Fluids*, 25, pp. 1730-1742.
- 3864 [67] Uflyand Y. S., 1960, "Hartmann problem for a circular tube," Soviet
 3865 Phys., 5, pp. 1194-1196.

¹⁹http://lss.fnal.gov/archive/2000/conf/Conf-00-181.pdf

²⁰http://www.cap.bnl.gov/mumu/studii/FS2-report.html

²¹http://www.osti.gov/bridge/servlets/purl/658363-S5MT4Z/webviewable/658363.pdf

3866	[68]	Roman Samulyak, 2006, "Target simulations," $MUTAC Review$. ²²
3867	[69]	SAE, 1960, "Aero-space thermodynamics manual," pp. A18-A20.
3868	[70]	R. Samulyak, 2006, "Target simulations" $MUTAC\ Review.$ 23
3869 3870 3871	[71]	R. Samulyak, J. Du, J. Glimm, Z. Xu, 2007, "A numerical algorithm for MHD of free surface flows at low magnetic Reynolds numbers," <i>J. Comp. Phys.</i> , 226 , pp. 1532-1549.
3872 3873	[72]	J. A. Shercliff, 1953, "Steady motion of conducting fluids in pipes under transverse magnetic fileds," <i>Proc. Camb. Phil. Soc.</i> , 49 , pp. 136-144.
3874 3875	[73]	J. A. Shercliff, 1956, "The flow of conducting flows in circular pipes under transverse magnetic fields," <i>J. Fluid Mech.</i> , 13 , pp. 644-666.
3876 3877	[74]	J. A. Shercliff, 1962, "Magnetohydrodynamic pipe flow: Part 2 High Hartmann number," J. Fluid Mech., 13 , pp. 513-518.
3878 3879	[75]	J. A. Shercliff, 1965, <i>A textbook of magnetohydrodynamics</i> , Pergamon Press.
3880	[76]	N. Simos, 2005, "MERIT experiment window study," $BNL\ Review.$ 24
3881 3882 3883	[77]	P. Sievers, P. Pugnat, 2000, "Response of solid and liquid targets to high power proton beams for neutrino factories," <i>CERN LHC/2000-4</i> , <i>CERN-NuFACT Note 035</i> . ²⁵
3884 3885	[78]	G. Skoro, 2008, "MERIT beam spot size : saturations and projections," $MERIT\ Review.$ 26
3886 3887	[79]	K. Stewartson, 1955, "The asymtotic boundary layer on a circular cylinder in axial incompressible flow," <i>Q. Appl. Math.</i> , 13 , p. 113.
0000	[00]	DT Grammingto et al 2005 "A free ist manual state for a initial

[80] P. T. Spampinato *et al.*, 2005, "A free jet mercury system for use in a high 3888power target experiment," Proc. Part. Accel. Conf., Knoxville, p. 1637. 3889

²² http://www.hep.princeton.edu/~mcdonald/mumu/target/samulyak/mutac06_samulyak_targetsimulations.pdf 23 http://www.hep.princeton.edu/~mcdonald/mumu/target/samulyak/mutac06_samulyak_targetsimulations.pdf 24 http://www.hep.princeton.edu/~mcdonald/mumu/target/simos/Simos_121205.pdf

²⁵http://cdsweb.cern.ch/record/468537/files/lhc-2000-004.pdf

²⁶http://www.hep.princeton.edu/~mcdonald/mumu/target/Skoro/Saturation_profiles.pdf

- **3890** [81] S. Striganov, 2009, Private Communication. ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹
- 3891 [82] S. Striganov, 2009, "Energy deposition of 24 GeV/c protons in gravity
 3892 affected mercury jet," *MERIT Review.* ³⁰
- 3893 [83] P. Thieberger, H. G. Kirk, R. J. Weggel, K. T. MacDonald, 2003, "Moving
 3894 solid metallic targets for pion production in the muon collider/neutrino
 3895 factory project," *Proc. Part. Accel. Conf.*, Portland, p. 1634.
- 3896 [84] P. H. Titus, 2007, "Design report: MERIT BNL E951 15 T pulsed magnet
 3897 for mercury target development," *MERIT Review.* ³¹
- **3898** [85] T. Tsang, 2006, Private Communication.
- 3899 [86] N. Tsoupas *et al.*, 2003, "Injection acceleration and extraction of high intensity proton beam for the neutrino facility project at BNL," *Proc.*3901 *Part. Accel. Conf.*, Portland, p. 1637.
- 3902 [87] C. D. West, 2000, "Cavitation in a mercury target," ORNL/TM2000/263.
 3903 ³²
- 3904 [88] H. Q. Yang, 1992, "Asymmetric instability of a liquid jet," *Phys. Fluids*,
 3905 30, pp. 681-689.
- 3906 [89] K. T. Yen, 1967, "Role of intermittency in free turbulent flows," *AIAA*,
 3907 5, No. 12 pp. 2187-2192.
- 3908 [90] W. M. Yao *et al.*, 2006, "Accelerator physics of colliders," J. Phys., 33, 3909 No. 1, pp. 35-62.

²⁷http://www-ap.fnal.gov/~strigano/merit/edep_in_target/gravity/24gev-beam-updated/

²⁸ http://www-ap.fnal.gov/~strigano/merit/edep_in_target/gravity/24gev-beam-updated/ellipse/

²⁹ htp://www-ap.fnal.gov/~strigano/merit/edep_in_target/gravity/24gev-beam-updated/ellipse/new/

³⁰http://www.hep.princeton.edu/~mcdonald/mumu/target/Striganov/edep-grav.pdf

³¹http://www.hep.princeton.edu/~mcdonald/mumu/target/MIT/design/magnet_design_0307.pdf

 $^{^{32} \}tt http://www.hep.princeton.edu/~mcdonald/mumu/target/hg_cavitation.pdf$

3910 Appendix A

³⁹¹¹ Tabular Data for Chapter	3,
³⁹¹¹ Iapular Data for Chapter	3

- ³⁹¹² Chapter 4, Chapter 5, and
- ³⁹¹³ Chapter 6
- 3914 3915

3916 A.1 Specifications of Optics

Table A.1: Specifications of optical components in optical diagnostics.

Item	Value
Right angle prism mirror	Gold coated, $25 \times 25 \times 35.4$, Surface
	flatness $\lambda/10$
Gradient index lens	
Size	d=1.0 mm, L=2.48 mm
Numerical aperture	0.5
Working distance	Infinity
Coating	AR coated at 800 \sim 960 nm
Sapphire ball lens	$D=0.5$ mm, Al_2 O_3 , Index of
	refraction=1.77
Retro-reflecting Parabolic mirror	
Diameter	76.2 mm
Thickness	12.7 mm
Focal length	444 mm
Coating	Gold
Microscope objective	

 $\boldsymbol{3917}$

Continued on next page

Item	Value
Magnification	$40 \times$
Numerical aperture	0.65
Working distance	0.6 mm
Clear aperture	5.0 mm
Power	160 mm (tube length) / f
Optical fiber	
Number of picture elements	30000
Jacketing diameter	$800 \ \mu m$
Picture elements area diameter	$720 \ \mu \mathrm{m}$
Coating diameter	960 μm
Core material	GeO_2 containing Silica
Coating material	Silicone
Numerical aperture	0.35
Allowable bending radius	40 mm
Core diameter	$200 \ \mu \mathrm{m}$

 Table A.1: Continued from previous page

³⁹¹⁹ A.2 Mercury Properties

Property	Value	Unit
Atomic number	80	-
Atomic mass	200.59	-
Number of neutrons	121	-
Classification	Transition metal	-
Melting point	-38.87	°C
Boiling point	356.58	°C
Density	13.456 at 25 $^{\circ}\mathrm{C}$	g/cm^3
Naturally occurring	Hg-194 Hg-206	-
isotopes		
Group in periodic table	12	-
Period in periodic table	6	-
Electrical conductivity	1.06×10^6 at 25 °C	$\Omega^{-1} \mathrm{m}^{-1}$
Thermal conductivity	8.34	W m ⁻¹ K ⁻¹ at 27 $^{\circ}$ C
Specific heat	0.139	$J g^{-1} K^{-1}$
Heat of vaporization	59.229	kJ/mol
Heat of fusion	2.295	kJ/mol
Electrical resistivity	961 at 25 $^{\circ}\mathrm{C}$	n Ω · m
Speed of sound	1451.4 at 20 $^{\circ}{\rm C}$	m/s
Coefficient of thermal	60×10^{-6} at 20 $^{\circ}\mathrm{C}$	K^{-1}
expansion		
Bulk modulus	25	GPa
Dynamic viscosity	1.552×10^{-3}	$kg m^{-1} s^{-1}$
Kinematic viscosity	1.145×10^{-7}	$m^2 s^{-1}$
Dielectric constant	1.00074	-
Surface tension	485.5 (Hg-Air) at 25 $^{\circ}\mathrm{C}$	mN/m °C
Magnetic susceptibility	-2.9×10^{-5}	-

Table A.2: Properties of mercury.

3921 A.3 Specifications of Hg Pressure Sensor

Item Value 0.5 % LPC of span Accuracy 0.1~% of span Hysteresis Response time 1 milliseconds G1/2B EN, Internal diaphragm type Process connection Max. working pressure 400 bar Min. working pressure 0 bar Metal thin film Sensor type Over pressure rating 800 bar Temperature rating(media) -30 to 100 °C

Table A.3: Features of pressure transducer (Swagelok PTI-S-AG400-15AW).

A.4 Measurement of Events with Pump-Probe Conditions

 $\boldsymbol{3925}$

Table A.4: Measurement of disruption and filament velocity in pump-probe conditions with 8 and 16 harmonic bunches.

Condition		N^1 , DL^2	A^3 , DL	S^4 , DL	N, V^5	A, V	S, V
Group 1	12+4 bunches 15+5 Tp 7 T	5	19.5	4.1	5	24.4	13.4
Group 2	6+2 bunches 12+4 Tp 5 T	30	19.8	6.1	19	10.2	3.6
Group 2, Spec. 1	700 μ s delay	12	19	5	6	12.4	3.7
Group 2, Spec. 2	350 μ s delay	11	22.2	7.2	7	8.4	1.9
Group 2, Spec. 3	$40 \ \mu s$ delay	7	17.3	5	6	10.2	4.1
Group 3	8 bunches 16 Tp 5 T	6	24.8	7.1	_	-	-
Group 4	8 bunches 6 Tp 5 T	6	5.9	3.8	_	-	-

¹ N represents number of events for measurement.

 2 DL (cm) represents disruption length of jet.

 3 A represents average of measurement.

 4 S represents standard deviation of measurement.

 5 V (m/s) represents filament velocity on jet surface.

Beam Program List and Disruption Length A.53926 Measurements 3927

3928

Table A.5: Measured disruption length and beam shot Item 1 is shot number. The first digit program. represents experiment run day and last 2 \sim 3 digits represent shot numbers of the day. For example, in shot 2003, 2 represents experiment day 2 and 3 represents shot number 3 of experiment day 2. Item 2 is number of bunches. Item 3 is number of protons (Tp). Item 4 is magnetic field (T). Item 5 is jet velocity (m/s). Item 6 is $L_{disruption}$ (m). Item 7 is $\sigma_{disruption}$ (\pm m).

1	2	3	4	5	6	7				
2002	1	0.25	0	0	-	-				
2003	1	0.25	0	0	-	-				
2004	1	0.25	0	0	-	-				
2005	1	0.25	0	0	-	-				
2006	1	0.25	0	0	-	-				
2007	1	0.25	0	0	-	-				
2008	1	0.25	0	0	-	-				
2009	1	0.25	0	0	-	-				
2011	1	0.25	0	0	-	-				
2012	1	0.25	0	0	-	-				
2013	1	0.25	0	0	-	-				
2014	1	0.25	0	0	-	-				
2015	1	0.25	0	0	-	-				
2016	1	0.25	0	0	-	-				
2017	1	0.25	0	0	-	-				
2018	1	0.25	0	0	-	-				
2019	1	0.25	0	0	-	-				
2020	1	0.25	0	0	-	-				
2021	1	0.25	0	0	-	-				
2022	1	0.25	0	0	-	-				
Continu	Continued on Next Page									

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
2023	1	0.25	0	0	-	-
2026	1 + 1	0.5	0	15	0.085	4.000
3003	1 + 1	0.5	0	0	-	-
3005	1 + 1	0.5	0	0	-	-
3006	12 + 4	4	0	0	-	-
3007	12 + 4	4	0	0	_	-
3008	12 + 4	4	0	0	-	-
3011	12 + 4	4	0	0	-	-
3012	12 + 4	4	0	0	-	-
3014	1	0.25	0	0	-	-
3015	1	0.25	0	0	-	-
3016	1	0.25	0	15	No image	-
3017	1	0.25	0	15	0	0.000
3018	1	0.25	0	15	0	0.000
3019	1	0.25	0	15	0.013	0.021
3020	1	0.25	0	15	0	0.000
3021	1	0.25	0	15	0.005	0.016
3022	1	0.25	0	15	0.029	0.027
3023	1	0.25	0	15	0	0.000
3024	1	0.25	0	15	No image	-
3025	1	0.25	5	15	0	0.000
4001	1	0.25	0	15	0.018	0.023
4002	1	0.25	5	15	0	0.000
4003	1	0.25	5	15	0	0.000
4004	1	0.25	5	15	0	0.000
4005	1	0.25	5	15	0.054	0.032
4006	1	0.25	5	15	0.019	0.023
4007	1	0.25	5	15	0	0.000
4008	1	0.25	5	15	0	0.000
4009	1	0.25	5	15	No image	-
4010	1	0	5	0	-	-
4011	1	0.3	0	0	-	-
4012	1	0.3	5	0	-	-
4013	1	0.3	0	0	-	-
4014	1	0.3	5	15	0.007	0.017
4015	16	10	5	15	0.031	0.027
Contin	ued on l	Next Pa	ige			

Table A.5 – Continued

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
4016	16	10	5	0	_	-
4017	16	10	0	15	0.038	0.029
4019	16	10	0	15	0.062	0.033
4020	2	0.5	0	0	-	-
4021	2	0.5	0	0	-	-
4023	2	0.5	0	0	-	-
4024	2	0.5	0	0	-	-
4025	2	0.5	0	0	-	-
4026	2	0.5	0	0	-	-
4028	16	10	0	0	-	-
4030	16	10	0	15	0.143	0.043
4031	16	10	5	15	0.08	0.036
5003	4	1	5	15	0	0.000
5004	16	10	5	15	0.111	0.040
5005	16	10	5	15	No image	-
5006	16	10	5	15	No image	-
5007	16	10	5	15	0.024	0.025
5008	16	10	5	15	0.031	0.027
5009	8	5	5	15	0.033	0.028
5010	8	5	5	15	0.022	0.025
5011	8	5	0	15	0.084	0.037
5012	16	10	5	15	No image	-
5014	16	15	0	15	No image	-
5015	16	15	5	15	0.189	0.047
5016	16	15	5	15	0.18	0.046
5017	16	20	5	15	0.303	0.054
5018	16	20	5	15	0.283	0.053
5019	16	20	5	15	0.204	0.048
5020	16	20	10	15	0.184	0.046
6001	16	4	0	15	0	0.000
6002	16	4	0	15	0.027	0.026
6003	16	10	5	15	0.105	0.039
6004	16	10	5	15	0.105	0.039
6005	16	10	5	15	0.035	0.028
6006	16	10	5	15	0.173	0.046
6007	16	10 N + D	5	15	0.028	0.026

Table A.5 – Continued

Continued on Next Page...

1							
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7
	6008	16	10	5	15	0.052	0.032
	6009	16	10	5	15	0.079	0.036
	6010	16	10	5	15	0.074	0.035
	6011	16	10	5	0	-	-
	6012	1	0.25	0	0	-	-
	6013	1	0.25	0	0	-	-
	6014	1	0.25	0	0	-	-
	6015	1	0.25	0	0	-	-
	6016	1	0.3	0	0	-	-
	6017	1	0.3	0	0	-	-
	6018	1	0.3	0	0	-	-
	6019	1	0.3	0	0	-	-
	6020	1	0.3	0	0	-	-
	6021	1	0.3	0	0	-	-
	6022	1	0.3	0	0	-	-
	6023	1	0.3	0	0	-	-
	6024	16	4	0	0	-	-
	6025	16	4	0	0	0.092	0.038
	6026	16	4	0	15	0.101	0.039
	6027	16	4	0	15	0.095	0.038
	6028	16	4	5	15	0.005	0.016
	6029	16	4	5	15	0.038	0.029
	6030	16	4	10	15	0.044	0.030
	6031	16	4	10	15	0.058	0.033
	7001	16	4	0	0	-	-
	7002	16	4	5	0	-	-
	7003	16	4	10	0	-	-
	7004	16	4	0	15	0.019	0.023
	7005	16	4	0	15	0.036	0.028
	7006	16	4	10	15	0.014	0.021
	7008	16	4	0	0	-	-
	7009	16	4	0	0	-	-
	7010	16	4	0	0	-	-
	7011	16	4	0	0	-	-
	7012	16	4	0	0	-	-
	7013	16	4	0	0	-	-
	a	1					

Table A.5 – Continued

Continued on Next Page...

1	0	0	4	-	C	-
1	2	3	4	5	0	1
7014	16	4	0	0	-	-
7015	16	4	0	0	-	-
7016	16	4	10	15	0	0.000
7017	16	4	10	0	-	-
7021	16	4	0	0	-	-
7022	16	4	0	0	-	-
7023	16	4	10	15	0.082	0.036
7024	16	4	10	0	-	-
7025	16	4	10	0	-	-
8001	16	4	0	0	-	-
8002	16	4	0	15	0.016	0.022
8003	16	4	0	15	0.024	0.025
8004	16	4	0	0	-	-
8005	16	4	0	15	0.051	0.032
8006	16	4	0	0	_	-
8007	16	4	0	15	0.147	0.043
8008	16	4	0	0	_	-
8009	16	4	0	15	0.132	0.042
8010	16	4	0	15	0.419	0.059
8011	16	4	0	0	-	-
8012	16	4	0	15	0.041	0.030
8013	16	4	0	0	-	-
8014	16	4	0	15	0.107	0.039
8015	16	4	0	0	_	-
8016	16	4	5	15	0	0.000
8017	16	4	5	0	-	-
8018	16	4	5	15	0.027	0.026
8019	16	4	5	0	-	-
8020		0	5	15	0	0.000
8021	16	4	5	15	0	0.000
8022	16	4	5	0	-	-
8029	16	4	7	15	No image	
8030	16	4	7	15	0	0.000
8031	16	4	$\overline{7}$	0	-	-
8032	16	4	7	15	0	0.000
8033	16	4	$\overline{7}$	0	-	-
Continu	ied on l	Next Pa	age			

Table A.5 – Continued

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	
8034	12 + 4	15 + 5	7	15	0.208	0.048	
8035	12 + 4	15 + 5	$\overline{7}$	15	0.152	0.044	
8036	12 + 4	15 + 5	0	0	-	_	
8037	12 + 4	15 + 5	7	15	0.16	0.044	
8038	0	0	$\overline{7}$	0	-	-	
8039	-	-	0	0	-	-	
8040	-	-	0	0	-	-	
8041	12 + 4	15 + 5	7	15	0.203	0.048	
8042	12 + 4	15 + 5	7	0	_	-	
8043	12 + 4	15 + 5	7	0	-	-	
8044	12 + 4	15 + 5	$\overline{7}$	15	0.253	0.051	
8045	12 + 4	15 + 5	7	15	0.165	0.045	
8046	12 + 4	15 + 5	0	0	-	-	
8047	12 + 4	15 + 5	7	0	-	-	
9003	1	0.25	5	15	0	0.000	
9004	16	4	5	15	0.064	0.034	
9005	16	4	5	15	0.082	0.036	
9006	16	4	5	15	0.215	0.049	
9008	16	4	5	15	0.08	0.036	
9009	12	3	5	15	0.108	0.040	
9010	8	2	5	15	0	0.000	
9011	-	-	-	-	0.068	0.034	
9012	10	2.5	5	15	0.04	0.029	
9013	-	-	-	-	0.04	0.029	
9014	12	3	5	15	0.078	0.036	
9015	16	6	7	15	0.162	0.045	
9016	16	4	7	15	0.109	0.040	
9017	12	3.32	7	15	0.005	0.016	
9018	12	3.64	7	15	0	0.000	
9019	12	3.78	7	15	0.04	0.029	
9020	12	5.1	10	15	0.079	0.036	
10001	16	4	0	0	No image	-	
10002	16	4	0	0	No image	-	
10003	16	4	0	15	0.188	0.047	
10004	16	4	5	15	0.202	0.048	
10005	16	4	5	15	0.128	0.042	
Continued on Next Page							

Table A.5 – Continued

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	
10006	18	4	10	15	0.038	0.029	
10007	16	10	5	15	0.258	0.051	
10008	16	15	5	15	0.291	0.053	
10009	4	6	5	15	0.154	0.044	
10010	2 + 2	6	5	15	0.184	0.046	
10011	2 + 2	6	5	15	0.294	0.053	
10012	4	6	5	15	0.228	0.049	
10013	4	6	5	15	0.182	0.046	
10014	4	6	5	0	_	-	
10015	2 + 2	6	5	15	No image	-	
10016	8	6	5	15	0.155	0.044	
10017	8	6	5	0	-	-	
10018	4 + 4	6	5	15	0.25	0.051	
10019	4 + 4	6	5	0	_	-	
11001	4	1	0	15	0.029	0.027	
11002	16	6	5	15	0.202	0.048	
11004	4	6	5	15	0.26	0.051	
11005	4	6	5	15	0.246	0.051	
11006	4	6	5	15	0.239	0.050	
11007	4	6	5	15	0.174	0.046	
11008	4	6	5	15	0.122	0.041	
11010	4	6	5	15	0.194	0.047	
11019	16	10	10	15	0.167	0.045	
11020	16	3.5	10	15	0	0.000	
11021	16	3.8	10	15	0.062	0.033	
11022	16	15	10	15	0.158	0.044	
11032	16	20	10	15	0.218	0.049	
11033	16	30	10	15	0.214	0.049	
11034	16	30	15	15	0.164	0.045	
12001	4	5	0	15	0.201	0.048	
12003	4	5	0	15	0.238	0.050	
12004	4	5	0	15	0.273	0.052	
12005	4	5	0	15	0.245	0.051	
12007	-	-	0	15	0.039	0.029	
12006	4	4	0	15	0.149	0.044	
12008	4	4	0	15	0.252	0.051	
Continued on Next Page							

Table A.5 – Continued

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	
12009	4	4	5	0	_	-	
12010	4	4	5	15	0.103	0.039	
12011	4	4	5	15	0.079	0.036	
12012	4	4	5	15	0	0.000	
12013	4	4	5	0	-	-	
12014	4	4	0	0	-	-	
12015	4	4	5	15	0.105	0.039	
12016	4	4	5	0	-	-	
12029	8	15	15	15	0.046	0.031	
12031	8	10	0	15	0.368	0.057	
12032	8	10	15	15	0.149	0.044	
12033	16	30	15	20	0.17	0.045	
13001	2	2.5	0	15	0.042	0.030	
13002	4	5	0	15	0.129	0.042	
13003	4	5	0	15	0.138	0.043	
13004	4	8	0	15	0.156	0.044	
13007	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.157	0.044	
13008	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.202	0.048	
13009	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.196	0.047	
13010	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.157	0.044	
13011	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.17	0.045	
13012	6 + 2	16	5	0	-	-	
13013	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.221	0.049	
13014	6 + 2	16	5	0	-	-	
13015	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.167	0.045	
13016	6 + 2	16	5	0	-	-	
14008	6	6	5	15	0.061	0.033	
14009	6	6	5	15	0.103	0.039	
14010	6	6	5	15	0	0.000	
14011	6	10	5	15	0.174	0.046	
14012	6	10	5	0	-	-	
14013	6	10	5	0	-	-	
14014	6	10	5	15	0.151	0.044	
14015	6	10	5	15	0.261	0.052	
14017	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.29	0.053	
14018	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.239	0.050	
Continued on Next Page							

Table A.5 – Continued

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	
14019	6+2	0	5	15	0.127	0.042	
14020	6 + 2	16	5	0	-	-	
14021	6 + 2	16	5	0	-	-	
14022	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.233	0.050	
14023	6 + 2	16	5	0	-	-	
14024	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.119	0.041	
14025	6 + 2	16	5	0	-	-	
14026	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.215	0.049	
14027	6 + 2	16	0	0	-	-	
14028	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.186	0.047	
14029	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.283	0.053	
14030	6 + 2	16	5	0	-	-	
14031	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.138	0.043	
14032	6 + 2	16	5	0	-	-	
14033	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.189	0.047	
14034	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.383	0.058	
14035	6 + 2	16	5	0	-	-	
14036	6 + 2	4	5	15	0.032	0.027	
14037	8	4	5	15	0	0.000	
15001	8	4	5	15	0.014	0.021	
15002	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.228	0.049	
15003	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.117	0.041	
15004	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.259	0.051	
15005	6 + 2	16	5	0	-	-	
15006	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.245	0.051	
15007	6 + 2	16	5	0	-	-	
15008	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.2	0.048	
15009	6 + 2	16	5	0	-	-	
15010	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.103	0.039	
15011	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.188	0.047	
15012	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.26	0.051	
15013	6 + 2	16	5	0	-	-	
15014	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.195	0.047	
15015	6 + 2	16	5	0	-	-	
15016	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.173	0.046	
15017	6 + 2	16	5	0	-	-	
Continued on Next Page							

Table A.5 – Continued

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	
15018	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.157	0.044	
15019	6 + 2	16	5	15	0.132	0.042	
15020	8	16	5	15	0.341	0.056	
15021	8	16	5	15	0.165	0.045	
15022	8	16	5	15	0.236	0.050	
15023	8	16	5	15	0.26	0.051	
15024	8	16	5	0	-	-	
15025	8	16	5	15	0.175	0.046	
15026	8	16	5	0	-	-	
15027	8	16	5	15	0.313	0.054	
15028	8	16	5	15	-	-	
15029	8	6	5	15	0.066	0.034	
15030	8	6	5	0	-	-	
15031	8	6	5	15	0.068	0.034	
15032	8	6	5	0	-	-	
15033	8	6	5	15	0.026	0.026	
15034	8	6	5	0	-	-	
15035	8	6	5	15	0.021	0.024	
15036	8	6	5	0	-	-	
15037	8	6	5	15	0.115	0.040	
15038	8	10	5	15	0.08	0.036	
15039	8	8	5	15	0.053	0.032	
15040	8	8	5	15	0.054	0.032	
15041	8	6	5	15	0.008	0.018	
15042	8	6	5	15	0.007	0.017	
15043	16	6	5	15	0.027	0.026	
15044	4	12	5	15	0.043	0.030	
15045	4	12	5	15	0.027	0.026	
16001	4	2	0	15	0.082	0.036	
16002	4	10	4.1	15	0.068	0.034	
16003	4	12	4.1	15	0.205	0.048	
16004	4	14	6	15	0.222	0.049	
16005	8	12	5	15	0.136	0.042	
16006	8	12	5	15	0.208	0.048	
16007	8	12	5	15	0.189	0.047	
16008	4 + 4	6 + 6	5	15	0.212	0.048	
Continued on Next Page							

Table A.5 – Continued
1	2	3	4	5	6	7
16009	4+4	6+6	5	15	0.071	0.035
16010	4 + 4	6 + 6	5	15	0.164	0.045
16011	4 + 4	6 + 6	5	15	0.215	0.049
16012	4	14	5	15	0.229	0.050
16013	4	14	10	15	0.188	0.047
16014	4	12	10	15	0.172	0.045
16015	4	12	15	15	0.144	0.043
16016	4	10	5	15	0.131	0.042
17001	16	6	5	15	0.015	0.022
17002	16	8	5	15	0.125	0.041
17003	16	6	5	15	0.037	0.029
17004	16	6.3	5	15	0.048	0.031
17005	16	6	5	15	0.013	0.021
17006	16	6	7	15	0.093	0.038
17007	16	4.2	7	15	0	0.000
17008	16	8	7	15	0.101	0.039
17009	8+8	8	7	15	0.074	0.035
17010	8+8	8	7	15	0.062	0.033
17011	8+8	8	7	15	0.155	0.044
17012	8+8	8	7	15	-	-
17013	8+8	8	7	15	0.047	0.031
17014	8+8	8	7	15	0	0.000
17015	8+8	7.5	7	15	0.016	0.022
17016	8+8	7.4	7	15	0.086	0.037
17017	8+8	8.4	7	15	0.111	0.040
17018	8+8	6	7	15	0.057	0.033
17019	8 + 0	4	7	15	0.007	0.017
17020	8 + 0	6	7	15	0.059	0.033
17021	16	15	10	15	0.174	0.046
17022	16	15	15	15	0.148	0.043
17023	16	29	15	15	0.18	0.046
17024	16	29	10	20	0.23	0.050

Table A.5 – Continued

3930 Appendix B

³⁹³¹ Image Data for Chapter 6

B.1 Images for Filament Velocity Measurement at Viewport 2

3934

3935Table B.1: Properties of shots used for filaments velocity analysis. Item 1 is**3936**shot number. Item 2 is camera frame rate (μ s). Item 3 is beam energy (GeV).**3937**Item 4 is number of bunches. Item 5 is number of protons (Tp). Item 6 is**3938**magnetic field (T). Item 7 is nominal jet velocity (m/s). Item 8 is lag time**3939**between peak laser emission and proton beam arrival (μ s).

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
11004	25	24	4	6	5	15	-4.03
11007	25	24	4	6	5	15	-3.97
11010	25	24	4	6	5	15	-3.99
11019	25	24	16	10	10	15	-2.43
11021	25	24	16	3.8	10	15	-2.43
11032	25	24	16	20	10	15	-2.03
12031	25	24	8	10	0	15	-1.93
12032	25	24	8	10	15	15	-1.83
12033	25	24	16	30	15	20	-1.85



Figure B.1: Shot number is 11004. Photo of sequence of 15 frames of captured image, where the timing for the 1^{st} image is given in column 8 in Table B.1.



Figure B.2: Location on the Hg jet surface for velocity measurement of filaments. Red circles indicate the location of filaments analysis. Shot number is 11004. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Measured velocity onset time.



Figure B.3: Shot number is 11007.



Figure B.4: Shot number is 11007. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Measured velocity onset time.



Figure B.5: Shot number is 11010.



Figure B.6: Shot number is 11010. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Measured velocity onset time.



Figure B.7: Shot number is 11021.



Figure B.8: Shot number is 11021. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Measured velocity onset time.



Figure B.9: Shot number is 11032.



Figure B.10: Shot number is 11032. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Measured velocity onset time.



Figure B.11: Shot number is 12031.



Figure B.12: Shot number is 12031. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Measured velocity onset time.



Figure B.13: Shot number is 12032.



Figure B.14: Shot number is 12032. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Measured velocity onset time.



Figure B.15: Shot number is 12033.



Figure B.16: Shot number is 12033. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Measured velocity onset time.

3941 Appendix C

Mathematical Derivation for Chapter 2

 $\begin{array}{c} 3944\\ 3945 \end{array}$

3946 C.1 The Governing Equations of MHD Flow 3947 in Cylindrical Coordinates

3948 The momentum equations in the (r, θ, z) coordinates in Fig. 2.2 can be written as follows:

$$-\rho(v_r\frac{\partial v_r}{\partial r} + \frac{v_\theta}{r}\frac{\partial v_r}{\partial \theta} + v_z\frac{\partial v_r}{\partial z}) - \frac{\partial p_t}{\partial r} - \rho g\cos\theta + \eta(\frac{\partial^2 v_r}{\partial r^2} + \frac{1}{r}\frac{\partial v_r}{\partial r} + \frac{1}{r^2}\frac{\partial^2 v_r}{\partial \theta^2} + \frac{\partial^2 v_r}{\partial z^2}) + \frac{1}{\mu}(B_r\frac{\partial B_r}{\partial r} + \frac{B_\theta}{r}\frac{\partial B_r}{\partial \theta} + B_z\frac{\partial B_r}{\partial z}) = \rho\frac{\partial v_r}{\partial t},$$
(C.1)

3951

3952

$$-\rho\left(v_r\frac{\partial v_\theta}{\partial r} + \frac{v_\theta}{r}\frac{\partial v_\theta}{\partial \theta} + v_z\frac{\partial v_\theta}{\partial z}\right) - \frac{1}{r}\frac{\partial p_t}{\partial \theta} + \rho g\sin\theta + \eta\left(\frac{\partial^2 v_\theta}{\partial r^2} + \frac{1}{r}\frac{\partial v_\theta}{\partial r} + \frac{1}{r^2}\frac{\partial^2 v_\theta}{\partial \theta^2} + \frac{\partial^2 v_\theta}{\partial z^2}\right) + \frac{1}{\mu}\left(B_r\frac{\partial B_\theta}{\partial r} + \frac{B_\theta}{r}\frac{\partial B_\theta}{\partial \theta} + B_z\frac{\partial B_\theta}{\partial z}\right) = \rho\frac{\partial v_\theta}{\partial t},$$
(C.2)

3953

3954 and

$$-\rho(v_r\frac{\partial v_z}{\partial r} + \frac{v_\theta}{r}\frac{\partial v_z}{\partial \theta} + v_z\frac{\partial v_z}{\partial z}) - \frac{\partial p_t}{\partial z} + \eta(\frac{\partial^2 v_z}{\partial r^2} + \frac{1}{r}\frac{\partial v_z}{\partial r} + \frac{1}{r^2}\frac{\partial^2 v_z}{\partial \theta^2} + \frac{\partial^2 v_z}{\partial z^2}) + \frac{1}{\mu}(B_r\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial r} + \frac{B_\theta}{r}\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial \theta} + B_z\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial z}) = \rho\frac{\partial v_z}{\partial t},$$
(C.3)

3957 where $p_t = p + \frac{\mathbf{B}^2}{2\mu}$. The magnetic induction equation in the (r, θ, z) **3958** coordinate directions can be written as follows:

$$\frac{1}{\mu\sigma} \left[\frac{\partial^2 B_r}{\partial r^2} + \frac{1}{r} \frac{\partial B_r}{\partial r} + \frac{1}{r^2} \frac{\partial^2 B_r}{\partial \theta^2} + \frac{\partial^2 B_r}{\partial z^2} \right] + \frac{1}{r} B_r (r \frac{\partial v_r}{\partial r}) + \frac{1}{r} B_\theta \frac{\partial v_r}{\partial \theta} + B_z \frac{\partial v_r}{\partial z} \\ - \frac{1}{r} v_r (r \frac{\partial B_r}{\partial r}) - \frac{1}{r} v_\theta \frac{\partial B_r}{\partial \theta} - v_z \frac{\partial B_r}{\partial z} = \frac{\partial B_r}{\partial t} , \qquad (C.4)$$

$$\frac{1}{\mu\sigma} \left[\frac{\partial^2 B_{\theta}}{\partial r^2} + \frac{1}{r} \frac{\partial B_{\theta}}{\partial r} + \frac{1}{r^2} \frac{\partial^2 B_{\theta}}{\partial \theta^2} + \frac{\partial^2 B_{\theta}}{\partial z^2} \right] + \frac{1}{r} B_r (r \frac{\partial v_{\theta}}{\partial r}) + \frac{1}{r} B_{\theta} \frac{\partial v_{\theta}}{\partial \theta} + B_z \frac{\partial v_{\theta}}{\partial z} \\
- \frac{1}{r} v_r (r \frac{\partial B_{\theta}}{\partial r}) - \frac{1}{r} v_{\theta} \frac{\partial B_{\theta}}{\partial \theta} - v_z \frac{\partial B_{\theta}}{\partial z} = \frac{\partial B_{\theta}}{\partial t} ,$$
(C.5)

$$\frac{1}{\mu\sigma} \left[\frac{\partial^2 B_z}{\partial r^2} + \frac{1}{r}\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial r} + \frac{1}{r^2}\frac{\partial^2 B_z}{\partial \theta^2} + \frac{\partial^2 B_z}{\partial z^2}\right] + \frac{1}{r}B_r(r\frac{\partial v_z}{\partial r}) + \frac{1}{r}B_\theta\frac{\partial v_z}{\partial \theta} + B_z\frac{\partial v_z}{\partial z} - \frac{1}{r}v_r(r\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial r}) - \frac{1}{r}v_\theta\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial \theta} - v_z\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial z} = \frac{\partial B_z}{\partial t}.$$
(C.6)

 $\begin{array}{c} 3963\\ 3964 \end{array}$

and

The Ampère's law can be written as**3967**

$$j_{r} = \frac{1}{\mu} \left(\frac{1}{r} \frac{\partial B_{z}}{\partial \theta} - \frac{\partial B_{\theta}}{\partial z} \right) ,$$

$$j_{\theta} = \frac{1}{\mu} \left(-\frac{\partial B_{z}}{\partial r} + \frac{\partial B_{r}}{\partial z} \right) ,$$

$$j_{z} = \frac{1}{\mu} \left(\frac{\partial B_{\theta}}{\partial r} - \frac{1}{r} \frac{\partial B_{r}}{\partial \theta} \right) .$$
 (C.7)

3969 The equation of continuity and the solenoidal condition for the magnetic3970 field are

3972
$$\frac{1}{r}\frac{\partial}{\partial r}(rv_r) + \frac{1}{r}\frac{\partial v_\theta}{\partial \theta} + \frac{\partial v_z}{\partial z} = 0$$
(C.8)

3973 and **3974**

3971

3988

3975
$$\frac{1}{r}\frac{\partial}{\partial r}(rB_r) + \frac{1}{r}\frac{\partial B_{\theta}}{\partial \theta} + \frac{\partial B_z}{\partial z} = 0.$$
 (C.9)

3976 C.2 Derivation of Rayleigh's Instability at An 3977 Interface Separating Two Flows in Magnetic 3978 Field

3979 C.2.1 Kinematic boundary condition at interface

 We consider the (x, y, z) coordinate system in Fig. 2.1. A particle of fluid that is at some time on the free surface will always remain on the free surface. Then, since the equation of the free surface is $y - (\xi + a) = 0$, it follows that **3983**

3984
$$\frac{D}{Dt}(y - (\xi + a)) = 0.$$
 (C.10)

3985 Neglecting quadratically small terms, Eqn. (C.10) yields at the interface($y = 3986 \pm a$): **3987**

$$\frac{\partial\xi}{\partial t} + U_i \frac{\partial\xi}{\partial x} = \frac{\partial\phi_i}{\partial y} . \tag{C.11}$$

3989 In the region (-a < y < a), the velocity potential ϕ_i must satisfy $\frac{\partial^2 \phi_1}{\partial x^2} +$ **3990** $\frac{\partial^2 \phi_1}{\partial y^2} = 0$, $|\nabla \phi_1| =$ finite. In the region y > a, y < -a, the velocity potential **3991** must satisfy $\frac{\partial^2 \phi_2}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2 \phi_2}{\partial y^2} = 0$, $|\nabla \phi_2| =$ finite. In view of the shape of the interface, **3992** the solutions should be trigonometric in x, then the y dependence will be **3993** exponential. In view of the finite conditions of velocity potentials, the negative **3994** exponential should be rejected for ϕ_1 and the positive exponential should be **3995** rejected for ϕ_2 . Therefore, the general solutions are

$$\phi_1(x, y, t) = A_1 e^{(2\pi/\lambda)y} e^{i(2\pi/\lambda)(x-ct)} ,$$

$$\phi_2(x, y, t) = A_2 e^{-(2\pi/\lambda)y} e^{i(2\pi/\lambda)(x-ct)} .$$
(C.12)

3998 Imposing the kinematic conditions on these solutions, the coefficients are **3999** determined at y = a and y = -a respectively: **4000**

4001

$$\phi_1(x, y, t) = -i\epsilon(c - U_1)e^{i(2\pi/\lambda)(x - ct)} ,$$

$$\phi_2(x, y, t) = i\epsilon(c - U_2)e^{i(2\pi/\lambda)(x - ct)} , \qquad (C.13)$$

4002 where
$$U_1 = U_1(a)$$
, $U_2 = U_2(a)$ and **4003**

4004
$$\phi_1(x, y, t) = i\epsilon(c - U_1)e^{i(2\pi/\lambda)(x - ct)} ,$$

$$\phi_2(x, y, t) = -i\epsilon(c - U_2)e^{i(2\pi/\lambda)(x - ct)} , \qquad (C.14)$$

4005 where
$$U_1 = U_1(-a), \ U_2 = U_2(-a).$$

4006 Since the perturbed surface at y = a and y = -a are supposed to be 4007 symmetric, half of the jet section for the surface stability is considered in the 4008 following work.

4009 C.2.2 Hydrodynamic stability in magnetic field

4010 Substituting the perturbed expressions into the equations of motion, neglecting
4011 second order terms in the perturbed quantities, and making use of the fact that
4012 U, P satisfy the flow equations and the current density in Lorentz force term
4013 can be represented using Ohm's law, one will have the linearized equations
4014 governing the motion of disturbance:

$$\frac{\partial v'_{xi}}{\partial t} + U_i \frac{\partial v'_{xi}}{\partial x} + v'_{xi} \frac{dU_i}{dy}
= -\frac{1}{\rho_i} \frac{\partial p'_i}{\partial x} - \frac{\sigma_i}{\rho_i} B_y^2 v'_{xi} + \frac{\sigma_i}{\rho_i} B_x B_y v'_{yi}$$
(C.15)

4016

4017 and

4019

$$\frac{\partial v'_{yi}}{\partial t} + U_i \frac{\partial v'_{yi}}{\partial x}
= -\frac{1}{\rho_i} \frac{\partial p'_i}{\partial y} - \frac{\sigma_i}{\rho_i} B_x^2 v'_{yi} + \frac{\sigma_i}{\rho_i} B_x B_y v'_{xi} ,$$
(C.16)

4020 where
$$p'_i = f_i(c, \lambda, y)e^{i(2\pi/\lambda)(x-ct)}$$
.
4021 The perturbed velocity v'_x, v'_y are given as follow:
4022

4023

$$v'_{x} = \frac{\partial \phi_{1}}{\partial x} = i(\frac{2\pi}{\lambda})A_{1}e^{(2\pi/\lambda)y}e^{i(2\pi/\lambda)(x-ct)}$$

$$v'_{y} = \frac{\partial \phi_{1}}{\partial y} = (\frac{2\pi}{\lambda})A_{1}e^{(2\pi/\lambda)y}e^{i(2\pi/\lambda)(x-ct)} . \quad (C.17)$$

4024 Putting Eqn. (C.17) into Eqn. (C.15) and Eqn. (C.16), equate the hydrodynamic
4025 pressures since it is isotropic, which leads to Rayleigh's stability equation for
4026 the flow in magnetic field as follow:
4027

4028
$$\sigma_1 B_x B_y + i\sigma_1 B_x^2 = \sigma_1 B_y^2 i - \sigma_1 B_x B_y + \rho_1 (\frac{\lambda}{2\pi}) \frac{d^2 U_1}{dy^2} , \qquad (C.18)$$

4029 where $U_1 = U_1(y)$.

4030 In the same manner, the Rayleigh's stability equation for the upper flow4031 in magnetic field is derived as follow:4032

4033
$$\sigma_2 B_x^2 + \sigma_2 B_x B_y i = \sigma_2 B_y^2 - i\sigma_2 B_x B_y - \rho_2 i (\frac{\lambda}{2\pi}) \frac{d^2 U_2}{dy^2} , \qquad (C.19)$$

4034 where $U_2 = U_2(y)$.

4035 C.2.3 Dynamic boundary condition at interface

4036 The difference of the normal stresses must be balanced by the normal stress4037 induced by surface tension at the interface, which is expresses as follow:4038

$$(P_1 + \frac{\partial P_1}{\partial y}\xi + \frac{\partial^2 P_1}{\partial y^2}\xi + \ldots + p_1') - (P_2 + \frac{\partial P_2}{\partial y}\xi + \frac{\partial^2 P_2}{\partial y^2}\xi + \ldots + p_2') + \Gamma \frac{\partial^2 \xi}{\partial x^2} = 0,$$
(C.20)

where Γ is surface tension. 4040

Considering the gravity force in the free surface waves, Eqn. (C.20) can be 4041 4042rewritten as follow:

4043

$$(\rho_2 - \rho_1)g\cos\theta + \rho_1(c - U_1)^2(\frac{2\pi}{\lambda}) + \rho_2(c - U_2)^2(\frac{2\pi}{\lambda}) + \rho_1(c - U_1)\frac{dU_1}{dy} - \rho_2(c - U_2)\frac{dU_2}{dy} + iB_y^2(\sigma_1(c - U_1) + \sigma_2(c - U_2)) + B_x B_y(\sigma_2(c - U_2) - \sigma_1(c - U_1)) - \Gamma(\frac{2\pi}{\lambda})^2 = 0, \qquad (C.21)$$

(C.21)

where $U_1 = U_1(a), U_2 = U_2(a).$ 4045

Consider the case that $U_2 = 0, \frac{dU_2}{dy} = 0, \rho_2 = 0, \sigma_2 = 0$. This would 4046 correspond to the stationary fluid on the upper and the density and conductivity 4047 of the upper fluid are very small compared with these of the lower fluid. The 4048wave velocity is represented as follow: 40494050

$$c = \left[-\rho_1 \frac{dU_1}{dy} + B_x B_y \sigma_1 - iB_y^2 \sigma_1 + 2(\frac{2\pi}{\lambda})\rho_1 U_1 \right]$$

$$\pm \sqrt{\rho_1^2 (\frac{dU_1^2}{dy}) + 4(\frac{2\pi}{\lambda}) \cos\theta g \rho_1^2 - 2B_x B_y \rho_1 \sigma_1 \frac{dU_1}{dy} + 2iB_y^2 \rho_1 \sigma_1 \frac{dU_1}{dy}}$$

$$+ B_x^2 B_y^2 \sigma_1^2 - 2iB_x B_y^3 \sigma_1^2 - B_y^4 \sigma_1^2 + 4(\frac{2\pi}{\lambda})^3 \rho_1 \Gamma \right] \times \frac{1}{2(\frac{2\pi}{\lambda})\rho_1} .$$
(C.22)